



Please  
handle this volume  
with care.

The University of Connecticut  
Libraries, Storrs

BOOK 646.4.H378 1945 ED c.2  
HEMSTEAD # COLOR & LINE IN DRESS



3 9153 00041763 6

646.4/H378/c.2/1945 ed.





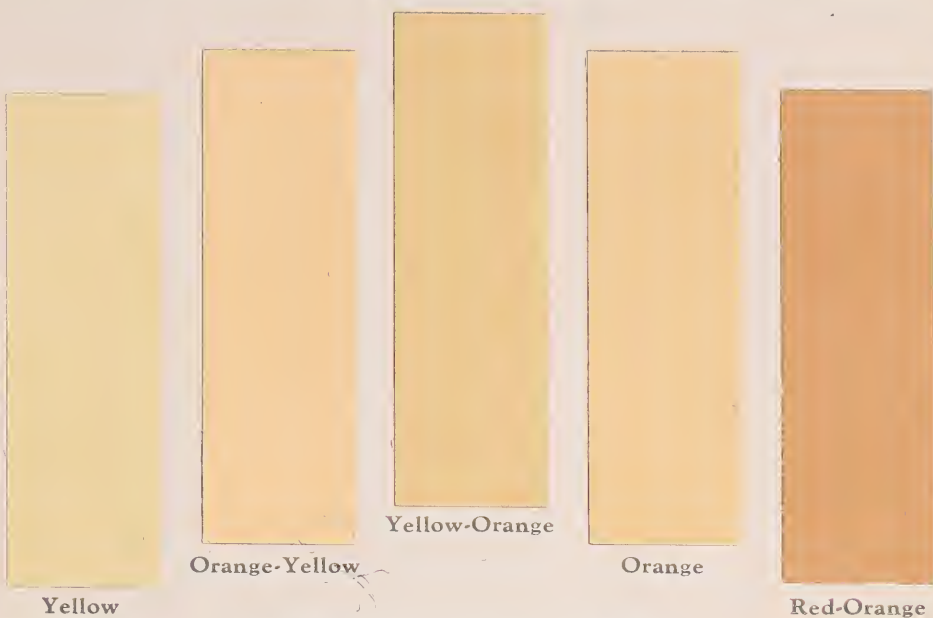






Color Names Referred to in This Book

## HUES FOUND IN BACKGROUND SKIN TONES



## HUES FOUND IN EYES



## HUES FOUND IN LIPS AND CHEEKS





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2013

<http://archive.org/details/colorlineindress00hemp>



507  
.H4  
1945

*Color and Line  
in Dress*

*by*

LAURENE HEMPSTEAD

Sketches by Sara Whitney Olds

REVISED EDITION

NEW YORK  
PRENTICE-HALL, INC.

1945

646.4

H378

c.2 (1945 ed.)

Copyright, 1931, 1938, by  
PRENTICE-HALL, INC.  
70 Fifth Avenue, New York

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. NO PART OF THIS BOOK MAY BE  
REPRODUCED IN ANY FORM, BY MIMEOGRAPH OR ANY  
OTHER MEANS, WITHOUT PERMISSION IN WRITING FROM  
THE PUBLISHERS.

First printing.....August, 1938  
Second printing.....December, 1938  
Third printing.....March, 1940  
Fourth printing.....November, 1941  
Fifth printing.....January, 1945

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

## Preface

WHATEVER THE FASHION of the moment, basic principles of color and line and their effect upon the face and figure of the wearer remain the same. Those designs that violated the principles of design and costume selection are the ones that appear ludicrous when we look at the fashions of yesteryear. Those designs really suited to the wearer, enhancing the beauty of her face and figure, retain dignity and charm, seeming quaint, not ridiculous, to eyes accustomed to present-day fashions.

In writing this book, the author's aim has been to keep basic principles of first importance, using fashion as a common language to help her explain and illustrate those principles in terms familiar to the reader. She has attempted to select for sketching, styles that in some modification can be found in a number of models rather than specific designs relating to only one garment. Since we are in a period of unrest likely to be accompanied by sudden and extreme fashion changes, some of these sketches may become outmoded, but the basic principles of costume selection, of becomingness, of choosing line, which enhance the appearance of the wearer, will remain constant. However much fashion may change, lines similar to those illus-

trated in these sketches can be found in some of the fashions of the day, for there will always be women with figure defects, and the best designers will always produce models to flatter them.

There will be trends in color, fashions in color for mass production; yet the different color, the unusual color that is truly becoming will always give its wearer distinction. Many a "best-dressed" woman owes her reputation largely to her faithfulness to colors that she knows to be flattering. The author does not fear that fashion changes will affect the usefulness of the chapters on color. She expects, however, that the modern textile developments will give us an ever-increasing range of colors and selection of textures.

The author wishes to express her appreciation to Fairchild Publications, in whose magazines some of this material originally appeared, and who generously gave her the opportunity for disinterested research.

L. H.



# Contents

## PART I—FACES

CHAPTER		PAGE
I.	THE HAIRDRESS SHAPES THE FACE .	5
	Devices that make face seem wider . . . . .	7
	Devices that add to apparent length . . . . .	11
	Devices that affect apparent size of features . . . . .	13
	Irregular features . . . . .	14
II.	BROOCHES, CLIPS, NECKLACES, EAR- RINGS CHANGE APPARENT CON- TOURS OF FACE . . . . .	16
	Brooches and clips change facial picture . . . . .	16
	Necklaces that broaden . . . .	17
	Necklaces that slenderize . . .	19
	Earrings almost always add width . . . . .	20
III.	NECKLINES FRAME THE FACE . . .	24
	Necklines that seem to widen the face . . . . .	24
	Necklines that add apparent length . . . . .	26

CHAPTER		PAGE
III.	NECKLINES FRAME THE FACE ( <i>Cont.</i> )	
	Irregular features . . . . .	28
	Coat collars . . . . .	29
IV.	THE HAT IS THE BACKGROUND FOR THE FACE . . . . .	36
	The outlines of the face . . . .	36
	Veils: increase or destroy becomingness . . . . .	43
	Defects may be corrected . . .	45
V.	RELATING THE COLORS WORN TO THE PIGMENTATION OF THE SKIN .	54
	Make-up . . . . .	55
	Devices that affect the color of the face . . . . .	58
	Devices that change becomingness of colors . . . . .	61
	Flattering colors best in case of doubt . . . . .	65
VI.	RELATING THE COLORS WORN TO THE PIGMENTATION OF THE HAIR AND EYES . . . . .	67
	The hair . . . . .	67
	The eyes . . . . .	70
VII.	CRITICAL ANALYSIS OF INDIVIDUAL COLORING . . . . .	74
	Rating scale for color reading .	78
	A few becoming hues preferable to many dubious colors . . .	80

CHAPTER		PAGE
VIII.	COLORS BECOMING TO INDIVIDUALS OF COOL COLORING . . . . .	81
	Drab or neutral blonde needs color accent . . . . .	82
	Colorful blonde permitted more colors . . . . .	83
	Cool, dark type wears more forceful colors . . . . .	86
IX.	COLORS BECOMING TO INDIVIDUALS OF WARM COLORING . . . . .	88
	Colors for the red-haired types .	89
	Color selections for the vivid brunette . . . . .	91
	The Latin type . . . . .	94
X.	INTERMEDIATE TYPE SELECTS COL- ORS TO EMPHASIZE BEST FEATURES	96
	Yellow hair, cool skin, and brown eyes . . . . .	97
	Brown hair, brown eyes, medi- um or fair skin . . . . .	99
	Brown hair; gray, green, or blue eyes; fair skin . . . . .	99
XI.	COLORS VITALIZE WOMEN WITH GRAY OR WHITE HAIR . . . . .	104
	Mixed dark and gray hair diffi- cult problem . . . . .	105
	Wider color range for definitely gray hair . . . . .	106

CHAPTER		PAGE
XI.	COLORS VITALIZE WOMEN WITH GRAY OR WHITE HAIR ( <i>Cont.</i> ) White hair permits more vivid colors . . . . .	107
XII.	HARMONIOUS COMBINATIONS OF COLOR . . . . .	112
	Color interest . . . . .	112
	Matching hues . . . . .	115
	Related or analogous colors . . . . .	115
	Decided contrast of hue . . . . .	116
	Using color as a basis for ward- robe selection . . . . .	118

## PART II—SILHOUETTES AND SIZES

XIII.	OPTICAL ILLUSIONS AFFECTING THE FIGURE . . . . .	130
	Critical analysis of the figure . . . . .	130
	Perpendicular lines . . . . .	135
	Diagonals . . . . .	137
	Horizontals . . . . .	141
	Details . . . . .	141
XIV.	TEXTURE AND COLOR AFFECT SIL- HOUETTE AND SIZE . . . . .	148
	Shiny textures increase size and reveal silhouette . . . . .	148
	Dull textures decrease size and conceal silhouette . . . . .	150
	Stiff fabrics increase size but con- ceal silhouette . . . . .	150



CHAPTER		PAGE
XIV.	TEXTURE AND COLOR AFFECT SIL- HOUEETTE AND SIZE ( <i>Cont.</i> )	
	Heavy fabrics also increase size and conceal silhouette . . . . .	151
	Transparent fabrics reveal sil- houette . . . . .	152
	Prints should be scaled to size of wearer . . . . .	156
	Light colors increase size and conceal silhouette . . . . .	156
	Dark colors decrease size and re- veal silhouette . . . . .	157
	Bright colors increase size and reveal silhouette . . . . .	158
	Dull colors decrease size and con- ceal silhouette . . . . .	158
	Warm colors are difficult to wear	158
	Cool colors flatter all figures .	159
XV.	DEVICES THAT MAKE LARGE HIPS LESS EVIDENT . . . . .	160
XVI.	LINES MINIMIZING ENLARGED DIA- PHRAGM AND ABDOMEN . . . . .	168
	Maternity wear . . . . .	178
XVII.	LINES MODIFYING THE LARGE BUST	183
	Light-colored blouse makes up- per figure heavy . . . . .	189
XVIII.	COSTUME LINES THAT IMPROVE ROUND SHOULDERS . . . . .	191

CHAPTER		PAGE
XIX.	METHODS OF HIDING LARGE UPPER ARM . . . . .	199
XX.	FOOTWEAR, FOUNDATION FOR THE FIGURE . . . . .	205
	Contrasts to be avoided . . . .	205
	Long, slender shoe gives length to foot and figure . . . . .	208
	Moderately high heel is usually wise choice . . . . .	211
	Other considerations . . . . .	213
XXI.	THE TALL, SLENDER WOMAN . . . .	214
	Tall and slim and proud of it . . . .	214
	Too tall and thin . . . . .	218
XXII.	THE TALL, HEAVY WOMAN . . . .	222
	Choice of fabrics . . . . .	222
	The large woman's hat . . . . .	229
	Footwear . . . . .	230
XXIII.	THE SHORT, SLENDER WOMAN . . . .	232
	Emphasizing petite charm . . . .	232
	Space divisions . . . . .	236
	Keeping in scale . . . . .	239
XXIV.	THE SHORT, HEAVY WOMAN . . . .	242
	To keep figure inconspicuous . . . .	243
	To improve the figure . . . . .	245
	Hats . . . . .	248
	Footwear . . . . .	249

CHAPTER		PAGE
XXV.	LINE IN RELATION TO MOOD AND CHARACTER . . . . .	251
	Curved lines lend youth and roundness . . . . .	252
	Straight lines give dignity, simplicity, and maturity . . . .	252
	Diagonal, pointed lines are subtle, sophisticated . . . . .	253
	 PART III—AGES OF WOMEN	
XXVI.	CHILDREN'S CLOTHES . . . . .	257
	Individualized infants' clothing	257
	Little girl wants clothes like mother's . . . . .	259
	Hygienic requirements of growing girl . . . . .	261
	Color diminishes awkwardness .	265
XXVII.	THE MISS IN HER 'TEENS . . . .	267
	Apt and inapt age emphasis .	270
	Junior types . . . . .	274
	Campus costumes . . . . .	279
XXVIII.	THE YOUNG WOMAN . . . . .	282
	Accenting individuality . . . .	282
	The very feminine woman . . .	286
	The forceful, energetic woman .	287
XXIX.	THE MIDDLE YEARS . . . . .	290
	Simplicity gives distinction .	291
	The hairdress . . . . .	293
	The hat . . . . .	297

CHAPTER		PAGE
XXX.	THE ELDERLY WOMAN . . . .	301
	Hairdress and make-up . . . .	301
	Hats . . . . .	304
	Necklines . . . . .	307
	Fabric and color . . . . .	312
	The lines of the mode . . . .	314
	Shoes . . . . .	317
XXXI.	"SHE WEARS HER CLOTHES WELL"	318
	INDEX . . . . .	327



*Color and Line  
in Dress*



PART I

*Faces*



## *Faces*

*A*NY WOMAN can approach beauty through manipulation of line and color to her advantage.

A correct and becoming costume is not only pleasing in itself, but enhances the attractiveness of the wearer. It should serve as a background for her personality. It should not be more forceful, more striking, than the woman who is wearing it. Some women have a manner so forceful, coloring and features so definite, that there is little danger of submerging their personalities with costumes of strong color or striking design. Others are so unassertive, so nondescript in coloring and physical features, that apparel of emphatic character dominates them and reduces them to further insignificance.

The face, as the key to the personality of the individual, should be the center of interest in the picture created by the costume and the wearer. The costume should be planned to accent the face. A costume that has striking footwear as its most conspicuous detail, its center of interest, detracts from the personality of the wearer because the observer doesn't notice her face. Hats, necklines, collars, scarfs, necklaces, shoulder flowers aid in making the face the focal point, concentrating interest near the face. Color accents are especially effective, particularly if they repeat the coloring of the individual.

The most pleasing faces have an oval outline. It should



be the aim of every woman not naturally blessed with a face of oval proportions to frame her face in outlines that make it simulate oval contours. The following chapters tell how this may be accomplished.

It is obvious that such information is useless to a woman who has not definitely determined in what respects her own face varies from the ideal oval. Taking stock of one's liabilities as well as one's assets is the first step toward becoming as attractive as one wishes to be. Introduce yourself to yourself, to your best self, to that self that you wish to hide from the critical world.

A face that is too broad and square or too short and round requires its proportions to appear definitely narrowed and lengthened. It may be feasible to do both; or, if one has an unfortunate effect on some feature, the other alone may suffice.

Treatments of line and color, which emphasize each feature, are also studied in these chapters. An inventory of features will always result in a list of some that are pleasing and some that are out of proportion. In planning her costumes, each individual will do well to adhere to two strict rules: First, she must emphasize her pleasing features; and, second, she must center interest away from her unattractive features.

## CHAPTER I

### *The Hairdress Shapes the Face*

TO THE WOMAN whose face has the perfect contours of the ideal oval, the arrangement of her hair is a pleasure, not a major problem. She may dress it to suit her mood or her gown, serene in the knowledge that her coiffure will never detract from her facial charm. But to her whose imperfect facial proportions can approach beauty only through clever grooming, the one most effective hairdress may well be the first quest and the crowning triumph; for the method of dressing the hair does materially affect the contours of the face.

The outlines of the hair may make the face seem less broad and square, less short and round, less long and thin, more nearly the ideal oval. They may even determine which features are to be prominent and which are to remain safely in the background.

Patience in combing, coaxing, training it to assume its most pleasing lines need be its chief cost, for brushing is more necessary than frequent visits to the hairdresser. Careful cutting and a good permanent, if one is necessary, should enable every woman to find and maintain a becoming style of hairdress.

It is much better to have a simple hairdress which can

be kept at its best by simple daily care than an elaborate one which looks well only for a short time after periodical visits to the hairdresser. If time and income permit regular visits to the hairdresser, flattering and interesting hairdresses—impossible to maintain at home—may be a charming way of emphasizing individuality. Coiffures too obviously the beauty parlor's art rather than part of the natural appearance should be avoided. Neat, well-groomed, yet soft, natural-looking hair should be the ideal.

Every woman knows that nothing "dates" her more than a hairdress which was in style five or ten years previously. Even comparatively young women frequently make the mistake of looking older than they actually are because they wear a hairdress that was becoming to them in their school days, and that was youthful and modern when they first adopted it.

Recently, hairdresses recalling the early part of the century have returned to fashion. They are definitely new to eyes that have seen them only in family albums, or worn only by older women who have never changed from the styles of their youth. Hair brushed up from the back and piled on the top of the head may, if carefully arranged, give a piquant, quaint look to the really young face. Women just approaching middle age, however, frequently find that these hairdresses make them look older, partly because it gives them an appearance of having worn these old-fashioned styles for many years. Unless the hairline at the back of the neck is good, without short, straggling ends, the hair should be arranged to conceal it.

The short, mannish haircut (shingled, bobbed hair) may give a woman the appearance of having been young in the 'twenties or even before the World War. The "Gibson Girl" haircomb gives her the appearance of having been young around the turn of the century. Yet no hard-and-fast rules should be laid down regarding period hair fashions. The truly becoming hairdress, even though it may not be the most modern fashion, will be more pleasing and more youthful looking than an unbecoming hairdress of this month's fashion.

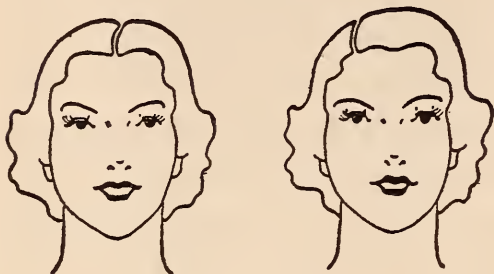
### *Devices That Make the Face Seem Wider*

*Center part.* If the hair is parted at the middle, dividing the face at the center line, the apparent width of the face is increased. This style, therefore, is recommended to the person with long, slender face, as it will make her face seem wider. It should be avoided by the woman whose face is too broad. Persons with irregular features likewise find it trying, as it tends to reveal contours.

The center parting emphasizes the nose and should usually be worn only by the woman whose nose is one of her best features.

*Hair low on forehead.* When bangs are worn covering the forehead, or the hair is combed low giving a similar effect, the apparent length of the face is greatly decreased, with a resultant increase in the apparent width. This style, therefore, is unbecoming to the broad face, but becoming to the long, narrow face. If the forehead is unusually high or protruding, it may be wise to cover it, at least partially, even though an emphasis on width is not





High side part makes face seem less wide; center part increases width.

Hair low over forehead increases width of face; combed off forehead decreases width.



Hair curved over ears and cheeks lessens facial width; revealing ears adds to apparent width.



Fine, regular waves increase size of features; straight simplicity minimizes their size.



Long hair covering neck at sides increases width of face; if tips of ears are revealed, neck and face seem more slender. Hair long at the back, but not over cheeks, gives flattering background to the face.

Large, loose hairdress makes face seem smaller; close hairdress increases width.



desired. When hair is worn low over the forehead it tends to increase the size and brilliance of the eyes and, therefore, is sometimes becoming even to the fairly broad face.

*Ears exposed.* When the hair is cut or combed so that the ears are exposed, the apparent width of the face is materially increased; the eye travels the full distance from ear to ear. This broadening effect is particularly apparent when a center parting is also used. Although effective in increasing width and decreasing length, this type of hair-dressing cannot be recommended to all persons with narrow faces, as it reveals contours. Regular features are required for this severe arrangement.

*Hair covering neck.* When the hair is so arranged that it completely hides the ears and partially covers the neck, the neck is shortened and the face seems shorter and wider. The eye tends to travel beyond the face from the hair at one side to that at the other, creating additional width. This style, therefore, is usually becoming to the person with a long, thin face, especially if the neck is long and thin. The woman with too broad a face should be certain that her hair is not allowed to grow or to become disarranged so that it partially conceals her neck.

When the hair is brushed back to reveal all or part of the ears and is long behind the ears, it may give a becoming background to the face. The effect is much more slenderizing than long hair which covers the ears and the sides of the face and neck.

*Close hairdress.* If the hair is worn close to the head, giving no frame or background for the features, the face

itself is emphasized. This frequently makes the face seem broader, fuller. A fairly close hairdress, therefore, is becoming to the woman with too thin a face, but, like the too-small hat, it makes the large features of the broad face seem wider and unduly large.

When the ends of the hair are curled outward, the contour of the curls contrasting with the shape of the head, the head size seems smaller than it does when the ends are curled under, the roundness of the curls adding to the ap-



The pageboy bob with the hair rolled under at the bottom is simple and youthful looking, but it makes the head appear larger than it does when the hair is curled outward.

parent size of the head. While the large head is youthful, most women find the apparently smaller head improves their entire appearance.

### *Devices That Add to Apparent Length of Face*

*High side part.* Hair parted on one side tends to decrease the apparent width of the face, making it seem longer. Hair parted definitely to one side, but high, gives the greatest appearance of length to the face, as the very low part emphasizes width at the top of the head. A parting directly in line with the beginning of the eyebrow,

slightly farther to the side if the eyebrows are too close together, gives a slenderizing line for the broad face. The woman with thin face but irregular features, who cannot wear the center parting, frequently finds that the very low side parting is becoming.

*Combed off forehead.* Hair combed back, exposing the forehead, reveals a greater length of face, making it seem longer and narrower. This is particularly true when the hair is combed so that it gives added height above the head. This style, always very trying for the long face that cannot afford the added length and appearance of decreased width, may also be difficult for the person with a short, broad face, as it reveals irregularities in contour and emphasizes defects in the skin.

*Curved over cheeks.* If the hair is combed so that it covers the cheeks, lessening the amount of contrasting skin visible on the width of the face, the face seems longer and narrower. This device is more effective when the hair is of dark or medium value, since light hair does not break the line so decidedly. This is a softening, generally becoming, style that tends to minimize irregularities of feature. If the broad-faced woman is allowing her hair to grow long, she should be careful to train it forward over the cheeks and away from the neck, until it is long enough for more formal dressing.

*Revealing tips of ears.* If the hair is so arranged that the tips of the ears show, the face seems longer and less broad. This treatment gives the neck the longest possible line, without the added width across the face that results from showing both ears entirely.



*Devices That Affect Apparent Size of Features*

*Close, loose, and exaggerated hairdresses.* Just as the close, tight hairdress emphasizes and enlarges the face, so the large, loose arrangement that creates a large frame for the face makes it seem smaller by contrast. The small, thin face seems unduly small; it may seem narrower and longer. The too-broad face loses much of its appearance of undesirable width. The exaggerated hairdress, if un-



Stiff, sculptured curls, having little relation to the shape of the head, are less becoming than soft, natural-looking waves and curls arranged to add slight length to the face and figure.

duly large, fails in its effect, as it makes the whole head seem larger and out of proportion. The hairdress that is long, giving a wide line low at the neck, fails completely to make the face seem smaller in contrast to the bulk of the hair.

*Profile hairdress.* When the hairdress follows the natural contours of the head, the features usually appear in best proportion, while the hairdress that alters the apparent shape of the head may exaggerate out-of-proportion features. A knot of hair placed at the same height as the nose makes its outlines more conspicuous. Similarly, one



placed low at the neck emphasizes the chinline, and is to be avoided by women with chins too prominent, too numerous, or too receding. A small knot at the hairline, one that does not markedly change the contours of the head, is becoming to almost every type of woman.

*Many small waves enlarge features.* Many waves, especially small, fine waves, or many regular undulations in the hairdress, make the features seem large by contrast with the fine space divisions in the hair. If the features are irregular, small waves and numerous irregularities likewise emphasize this defect. A few large, loose waves, large indefinite curves in the outlines of the hair, are much more easily worn.

*Straight simplicity refines features.* Straight, simple lines tend to refine the features and give a slender aspect to the face. Straight or very soft natural lines are not to be confused with the close hairdress, in which style hair is brushed severely close to the head so that it provides no background for the features.

### *Irregular Features*

The recurring warnings in the previous sections that persons with irregular features should avoid this-and-that arrangement of the hair recommended for correcting various defects in proportion may seem less discouraging if massed for inspection.

Many small waves, which enlarge the features by contrast, also throw into relief any unduly large feature.

Any severe treatment brings the features into prominence. In particular, the broadening styles of the center

part, the fully exposed ear, and the lengthening off-the-forehead arrangements are to be worn only by those with good features. It should be added that few women with good complexions and serene expressions need hesitate to reveal their faces.

Softening styles, however, are becoming to most women. Large, loose, natural-looking waves, framing the face in lines that approach the perfect oval, drawn over the cheeks unless the face is too long and thin, drawn over the forehead if the individual wears that style well, perhaps a low side parting—thus does a woman blend ill-assorted features into an attractive face.

## CHAPTER II

### *Brooches, Clips, Necklaces, Earrings Change Apparent Contours of Face*

THE LINES that may be introduced into the costume by means of costume jewelry materially affect the apparent shape of the face. They should not be worn thoughtlessly, but only after careful study before a mirror.

They should be chosen for their relationship to the face and neckline of the wearer, and to harmonize with the design of the costume.

#### *Brooches and Clips Change Facial Picture*

Carefully chosen and artfully placed pins, brooches, and clips effectively change the apparent contours of the face. Clips are especially useful, since they may be placed at the neckline in so many varied ways, and their position may be adjusted until the most becoming effect is achieved.

A clip worn at the center, front, has a slenderizing effect upon the face and neck. Two clips, one at each side of the neckline, draw the observer's eye in a horizontal move-

ment across the wearer's face and neck, giving an impression of greatly increased width. A pair of clips, well placed, seem integrally a part of the costume design.

A single clip or a pair of clips placed at one side of the neckline is more slenderizing than the pair divided, with one placed on each side.



A clip at each side of the neckline increases the apparent width of the face; a single clip worn low increases apparent length of the face.

### *Necklaces That Broaden*

Choker necklaces increase the width and roundness of the face, at the same time adding fullness to the neck. If large, round beads are used, the effect is much more apparent; if the entire choker is made of large rather than graduated sizes, this is still more evident. The choker style of necklace, fitting close around the throat, is becoming to the thin face and neck, as it not only adds width and roundness, but also tends to hide the bony structure of the neck. This type of necklace is, it should be needless to say, trying for the full, broad face—yet many women with large faces wear them.



Round choker makes face broader and rounder; longer, oval, graduated beads slenderize.

Large, round, or broad clasp adds width to face; flat, triangular shapes, weighed into V, slenderize.



Many short strands add width to face; a few longer strands give length.



Necklaces made with a large, round front clasp coming high on the throat materially shorten and widen the face. This effect is increased if large, round beads as well as a round clasp are employed. A wide clasp may add still greater breadth. Many necklaces made in this fashion are more becoming if the clasp is worn at the back rather than the front. This style is becoming to the person with a thin neck, as it conceals the bones at the base of the neck and, at the same time, adds width to both neck and face.

Numerous short strands of beads, giving a heavy effect about the neck, increase the width of the face in proportion to the number of strands, their shortness, and the size and roundness of the beads used. They are especially efficient in covering the bones of the thin neck, but disastrous in their effect upon too-full faces and double or triple chins.

### *Necklaces That Slenderize*

If oval or elongated shaped beads are used, especially if they are arranged in graduated sizes and if the necklace does not fit too closely about the throat but is slightly longer than the choker length, an oval shape is created that aids in emphasizing the oval contours of the face. For the face that is neither too broad nor too narrow, the proportions of which do not need changing, this length may be becoming. The woman whose face is much too full will find it only slightly less trying than the choker, while those whose faces are either a trifle too narrow or too full will find models in this type of necklace that will improve the contours.



Necklaces made of flat, elongated shapes, with a long rather than a broad or round clasp or pendant at the front, add length and decrease the apparent breadth of the face, avoiding emphasis upon round or curving lines. Triangular shapes, with a larger triangle at the front weighting the necklace into a *V*-line, provide one effective means of adding to the length and decreasing the width of the face. Many other forms of necklace in which this principle is followed may be found.

Pronouncedly angular shapes may emphasize angular contours or, by contrast, make rotundity more evident. As a general rule, however, flat and somewhat geometric or angular shapes are more becoming to the too-full face than thick or curved shapes, while the thin, angular face finds them wearable.

A few longer strands of beads, one, two, or sometimes three, arranged so that they form a series of oval lines, may increase the apparent length of the face, decrease its width, and emphasize oval contours. Many women destroy the pleasing effect of long strands by winding them too many times and too closely about the throat. On the other hand, the woman who is too thin may make both her face and her figure appear fuller if she doubles or triples a long, slender necklace.

### *Earrings Almost Always Add Width*

All earrings tend to increase the apparent width of the face, leading the observer's eye across the face from ear to ear rather than up and down. For this reason they are becoming to many women, especially those whose faces

are too thin or too narrow in structure. Women of this type look their best with earrings and should affect them whenever they may consistently be worn. As they are made in designs suitable for all types of costumes, women to whom they are becoming may wear them at almost all times.

If earrings are becoming, they add interest to the face, giving it sparkle and animation. The eyes especially may be flattered by earrings of becoming texture and color.

Large, round, button earrings add most to the width and roundness of the face, frequently giving a pleasing emphasis of curves to the too-thin face, but unduly emphasizing rotundity in one that is already too full.

Earrings, all earrings, are decidedly unbecoming to a large number of women, some of whom persistently lessen their attractiveness by wearing them, even though all semblance of oval contour in the face is destroyed. The face that may seem a pleasing oval in the absence of earrings may seem round or even square when they are worn.

Large, round disks and hoops add almost as much width as the round, button earrings. Although they add some length as well as width, they cause the eye to travel in circles, emphasizing the curves in the face. Therefore, they tend to add roundness to the face and neck. If too large and heavy they may make the extremely small, thin face seem smaller and more angular by contrast, but their more frequent effect is that of increasing the width and roundness of the face. They are, or should be, prohibited the woman whose face is originally too wide.

Earrings that are oval or rectangular in shape create a



If earrings are not worn, the face usually seems more slender; round button earrings add perceptible width and fullness; disks and hoops also give an impression of added roundness.

Small, flat earrings add less width to the face than do long and massive pendants; long, slender pendants may add length to the face.



feeling of length as well as of width. Therefore, particularly if worn close to the face, they add little, if any, width. The person whose face is naturally of pleasing proportions, but who appears to disadvantage when material width is added by earrings with round lines, frequently finds that oval and rectangular shapes aid in emphasizing the already pleasing contours. The person whose face is slightly too full or a trifle narrow may frequently select becoming earrings from the oval and rectangular shapes.

Extremely long, massive, pendant earrings, reaching to the shoulder, hide the neck and thus add materially to the

width of both face and figure. Massive earrings add breadth to the face, even if they are not exceptionally long, but the longer they are the more the neck is shortened, with resultant increased width of figure. The very tall, thin woman with long, thin neck may frequently affect large pendant earrings, but the great majority of women find them extremely unbecoming, if not ridiculous.

Heavy pendants are likely to pull the ear lobe out of shape, giving the entire face a distorted appearance. Earrings touching the shoulder are especially unbecoming to the round-shouldered woman. The effect of long earrings should always be studied from front, side, and back views.

Long, slender earrings usually do not increase breadth and may create long, slender lines, adding to the length and lessening the width of the face. The extremely narrow face may find them very trying, while the person whose face already possesses sufficient breadth, or perhaps a trifle too much, may find them vastly slenderizing and becoming. Delicate, dainty, slender earrings will, however, make the heavy, very full, large face seem larger by contrast, no earrings being becoming to faces of this type.



## CHAPTER III

### *Necklines Frame the Face*

THE FRAME for the face provided by necklines and collars greatly influences the apparent shape of the face. Necklines should be chosen carefully with consideration of their becomingness, their effect upon the contours of the face, for probably no other detail of a garment is so important in its effect upon the appearance of the wearer. The correct neckline used with hats and costume jewelry of pleasing lines aids greatly in making the face seem an ideal oval and, likewise, in making it the center of interest of the costume. Unbecoming necklines may frequently be made less difficult to wear if they are used with necklaces, scarfs, flowers, or other accessories that alter their lines.

#### *Necklines That Seem to Widen the Face*

A high, close collar covering the neck, or a scarf wrapped in high, close effect, shortens the face and thereby increases its apparent width. This high line, especially if achieved by means of softer drapes and folds, is becoming to the too-thin or too-narrow face, but extremely difficult for one that is originally too broad and full. A straight, stiff line in a high collar may increase angularity

in the thin face, soft-scarf effects being much more becoming. Scarfs have the added advantage that they may be arranged to give lower and more becoming lines to the too-broad face.

Horizontal lines leading the eye across the face and neck tend to increase their apparent width. Therefore, square necklines, as well as those that extend across from shoulder to shoulder, increase the appearance of width in the face, making it seem perceptibly wider than is actually the case. Scarfs draped in a horizontal line give this broadening effect, at the same time tending to be less severe, being less likely to accent angularity than straight or square-cut outlines.

The round neckline tends to carry the eye across the face and neck, increasing the apparent width and at the same time emphasizing curves in a manner that lends grace to the too-thin face but exaggerates the fullness in the too-broad face. The woman with a narrow face finds the round neckline becoming, adding to the attractiveness of both face and neck. The woman whose face is too wide finds that it gives an increased appearance of rotundity, and it should not be worn, except with accessories that break the round line and create long or V-shapes.

A round collar, fitting in close lines about the neck, shortens the neck, increases the apparent width of the face, and adds decidedly to its rotundity. It charmingly emphasizes youthful curves in the face that is nearly the ideal oval in shape and aids in making the too-thin face seem fuller, but it should be carefully selected for the very thin face, as its round lines may, by contrast, emphasize



angularity. The person with too-full face, especially one that has mature heavy curves, will always find this very round, youthful collar unbecoming.

### *Necklines That Add Apparent Length*

The neckline that is cut low tends to make the face appear smaller in contrast to the amount of throat ex-



High, close collar increases width; low line, which supplies larger background, gives length.

Square line increases width; V-neckline decreases apparent width.



posed. For this reason the face usually appears smaller when evening dress is worn, particularly if it is extremely décolleté. The low neckline is usually becoming to the woman with too-full face, but for the woman with a thin, narrow face its effect should be offset by lines that tend to add width.

The *V*-line, leading the eye down and inward, makes the face and throat appear longer, more slender than their true proportions. In this day, when slenderness of face and figure is so universally desired, the *V*-line is perennially in fashion, as it proves becoming to the majority of women. The woman with an extremely narrow face will

Round, high neckline broadens; lower, oval or *V*-line is more slenderizing.

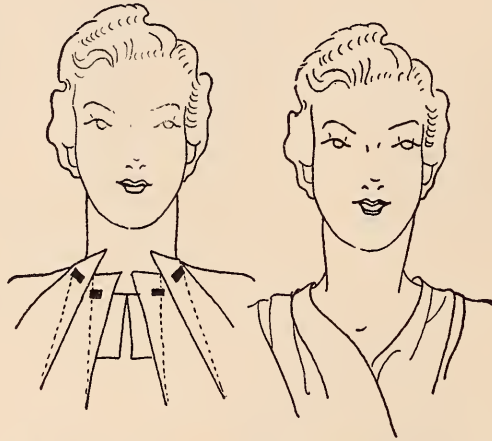


Round, close collar increases width; pointed collar makes face seem longer.

frequently find that it makes her face appear too thin, although this effect can be largely overcome by the use of a round choker necklace, a flower, or a round or broad pin placed so that it softens the *V*-line. The too-broad face is frequently benefited by a necklace, a pin, or other accessory that accents the *V*-neckline.

A narrow oval line adds length to the face, giving an impression of oval facial contours. The long, slender oval, like the *V*, is generally becoming. In fact, the oval is more becoming than the *V* to the face inclined to be thin.

Pointed collars, especially if they fit around the neck with a slight *V*, make the face seem longer and less full. A narrow collar with long slender points, the points



Numerous, fine details accentuate irregularities; soft simplicity minimizes irregularity of features.

placed down at the center rather than out at the sides, gives a decided slenderizing effect. This type of collar, so appropriate for sportswear, is trying to the thin, narrow face, but becoming to the broad one.

### *Irregular Features*

Too many folds, curves, or other details tend to accentuate irregularities in the features, to make the too-full face heavy and the too-thin face sharp and angular. Of the two extremes, the too-thin face can, however, wear minute

and numerous details to better advantage. Many ruffles, frills, or pleatings near the face may soften too-thin features, while they would make the broad face seem heavy only by contrast with their fine detail.

Soft, smoothly flowing, rhythmic lines, rather than those that are harsh and rigid in outline, tend to conceal the contours of the face. They are, therefore, becoming to the majority of women, soft outlines of well-chosen shapes being more flattering than rigid lines following the same shape. Both the too-full and the too-thin face find them pleasing, especially if the features are irregular.

For this reason scarf necklines, which not only supply soft flowing lines, but which may be draped to assume almost any shape becoming to the wearer, are especially valuable. They conceal the defects of either the too-thin or the too-full face or neck.

### *Coat Collars*

*Collars open at the throat give length.* High, close coat collars, or those with a scarf worn wrapped high and close around the neck, shorten or completely cover the neck and, by shortening the area of skin exposed, decrease the length and width of the face. This type of collar, particularly if of soft fur or fabric, or draped in soft lines, is becoming to the narrow, thin face. Stiff fabrics in harsh lines may be too severe for the thin, angular face. This type of collar tends to make the figure seem taller and more slender, therefore, if not too high and close, and may be recommended to the person with moderately full face and figure.



The collar or scarf that is draped low at the throat but high in the back gives a becoming background for the face, while, by revealing the throat, it makes the face seem longer and more slender. Many straight collars give this becoming effect when worn open; and scarfs may be draped so that this line is created.

If the collar is worn high at the neck and as low as possible at the throat in front, the line will be becoming to the broad face.



Collar worn high covering tip of chin widens the face; collar lower at throat accents length. Ends extending out at sides give breadth; ends hanging down increase length.

*Ends may give length or breadth.* Short scarfs or tab ends extending straight across the neck and out at the sides create a horizontal line that makes the face seem perceptibly broader. The figure is also made to seem wider. Many scarf effects may be arranged to form broad, horizontal lines, although the broadening may not be pronounced.

When a scarf or tie collar hangs down, creating a perpendicular line, the observer's eye is carried downward



and the face is made to seem longer and less broad. The ascot tie, a smart way of wearing scarfs, gives a long line which, especially if tied low so that the throat is exposed, has slenderizing effects upon the face and upon the figure as well. Scarfs of a fabric that is soft and supple, rather than bulky, are most slenderizing, because they do not tend to cover all the neck.

*Fur band or fur over lapels.* A band of fur or other



Fur band across top of collar increases width; fur extending down over lapels lengthens.

trimming across the top of a collar gives apparent width to the face, even when the collar is worn open, as a horizontal line is created back of the face. The more pronounced this trimming, the more decided the contrast between it and the body of the coat, the more evident is the broadening effect upon the face.

If the fur extends down over the lapels of the coat, carrying the observer's eye downward rather than straight across the collar, the face seems longer and more slender.

An effect similar to that of a *V*-neckline has been created. This, of course, applies only to the coat that is worn open or, at least, turned back to display the long line created by the fur.

*Points may give length or width.* Collars that are shaped so that a point comes low over each shoulder, extending far out at the sides, tend to make both the face



Wide, low points at sides give width; narrow, high points form slenderizing background.

and figure of the wearer seem broader, for the effect is much the same as that of a horizontal line at this point. Frequently, collars of this type may be arranged so that the broadening effect is less evident. The points may be folded over or made to seem less wide if the collar is standing up at the back and the points are away from the shoulder at the front.

A collar cut so that the points are high and placed

toward the back rather than the front of the shoulders, and cut narrow so that it does not extend across the shoulders, tends to lead the eye up and down rather than across the figure. The face and, likewise, the figure of the wearer therefore appear longer and more slender.

*Lapels, wide or narrow.* A collar made with wide, pointed lapels, the points extending up and outward, likewise carries the eye out across the figure, making the face



Wide, pointed lapels increase width; narrow, notched lapels decrease width.

and shoulders appear wider. It provides a youthful, boyish line that may be pertly becoming to slender faces and figures, but difficult for those that are full or heavy.

Slender, narrow, notched lapels lead the eye up and down, following the lines of a narrow V. The very thin woman finds the lines too long and too severe, accenting angularity and increasing the length of her face, neck, and figure. The woman whose face and neck need effects

giving increased length and decreased width finds them much more becoming than wide lapels.

*Big fur collars.* A short, rather square or bulky collar, particularly if made of long-haired furs, tends to hide the neck and thus shorten the face, and at the same time to lead the observer's eye outward, making both the face and figure appear fuller. For the person with a thin face and neck, this is a graceful and becoming style, but for many persons it is extremely difficult.



Short, bulky collar increases width; long, shawl collar increases length.

The long shawl collar, forming an elongated V- or oval line, makes both the face and the figure seem longer and more slender. This collar has an advantage for the face, in that, even when worn closed, it continues to form a V-line rather than a straight, high line. It has a disadvantage for the figure, particularly if long-haired furs are employed, in that, when closed, its several thicknesses of fur and fabric are usually concentrated over the bust, making the top of the figure appear heavy and mature.

The collar line that is formed with a band extending straight down the front or with a diagonal line reaching to the hem gives even greater height to the figure, at the same time making the face appear more slender. The shawl collar, ending in facings extending to the hem inside the coat, may give a similar effect.



## CHAPTER IV

### *The Hat Is the Background for the Face*

THE HAT can probably do more to alter the contours of the face than any other item of wearing apparel. It may form a frame softening the outlines of the face. Lacking sufficient size to form a frame, it may reveal the features frankly, to their advantage, perhaps, if they are good; to their disadvantage, if they are not perfect enough to be thrown into relief.

An interesting and becoming hat has a powerful influence in centering attention on the face. A hat should never, however, be so intricate in detail, so attention-compelling, that it, rather than the face, becomes the center of interest.

#### *The Outlines of the Face*

A small, close-fitting hat that is narrower than the widest part of the face gives the features undue prominence, making them seem large and out of proportion. Even the person with regular, delicate features finds the turban that is narrower than her features unbecoming, as it makes the top of her head seem unduly narrow and the cheek bones

or widest part of the face too wide. Crowns of brimmed hats, also, should not appear narrower than the face.

A close-fitting hat should be slightly wider than the widest part of the face, making the features seem smaller and more delicate, and the face and entire head more pleasingly proportioned. In most instances the hat



A straight tight turban narrower than face materially increases width; irregular, softly draped line is more slenderizing.

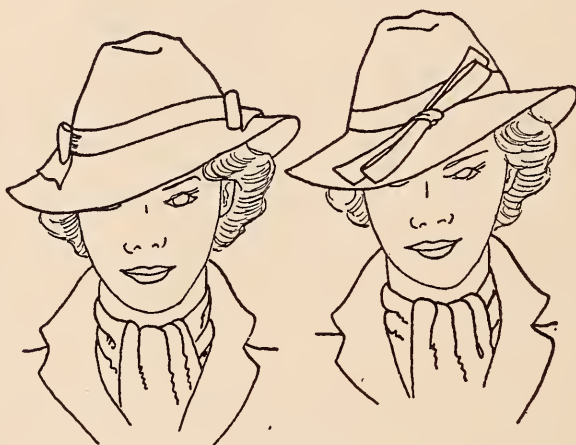
should not be markedly wider than the face; the large hat makes the small face seem unduly small, and it makes most heads seem too large and out of proportion to the body.

*Asymmetric trimming usually desirable.* A small or brimless hat, particularly an off-the-forehead hat with trimming alike on both sides, relentlessly reveals irregularity. Contours unlike on both sides of the face are particularly evident when the hat with bisymmetric trimming is worn.

Trimming alike on both sides of the hat emphasizes the sides of the face, leading the eye across and thereby increas-

ing apparent width. This principle is applicable to both turbans and brimmed hats. Trimming placed exactly in the center also gives a bisymmetric division.

Soft transitional lines and asymmetric design (that which is not alike on both sides) hide facial defects, especially concealing the dissimilarity between features unlike on both sides. If the features are pronouncedly irregular, a brim shadowing the face will be most flattering. If



Bisymmetric trimming emphasizes width; asymmetric trimming decreases width.

only slightly irregular, softer lines in an asymmetric turban may be worn.

Trimming that is unlike on the two sides tends to decrease the width of the face and, at the same time, makes irregularities less conspicuous. Trimming should always be slightly to one side, never at the exact center, and should preferably be asymmetric in design and balance. Trimming placed at one side only provides the simplest method of producing an asymmetric effect.

*Straight lines unpleasing.* A brim extending straight

across the forehead cuts off the top of the head, thereby decreasing the length of the face and materially increasing its width. A straight brim extending far out at the sides and back is particularly trying, as it carries the width out beyond the face.

A brim with an irregular line rather than one extending straight across the face causes no definite break in the length of the face. The eyebrow line, so smart some sea-



A straight, or nearly straight, sailor hat gives breadth to the face; an irregular horizontal line makes it seem more slender.

sons, is particularly effective, in that it not only introduces no horizontal break, but carries the eye definitely upward, thereby increasing the apparent length of the face. The hat line extending upward on an oval line over the forehead aids in giving oval contours to the face.

A straight turban with a straight line across the forehead, especially if it is made with a band or cuff draped in predominantly horizontal lines, decreases the length of the face and increases the width in a manner that may be even more apparent than in the case of a straight brim, for



the turban fails to give the large background that may reduce the size of the face.

The turban draped with an irregular line, particularly with part of the forehead revealed, increases the apparent width of the face. The turban worn slanted in a diagonal line over the forehead, down at one side and up at the other, is more slenderizing than one worn straight, thus creating a horizontal line across the head.



Drooping brim hides face, shortening and widening it; turned-up brim adds length.

*Drooping brim widens face.* The drooping brim hides the upper part of the face and decreases its length. As the drooping brim frequently has a horizontal line, which further increases the impression of width, it is particularly effective in making the too-long face look fuller, but unbecoming to the woman whose face is broad.

The hat coming low at the sides, hiding the neck and ears, carries the observer's eye downward, decreasing height. The face also looks shorter because the neck is hidden. If the long, drooping, shadowy brim partly



covers the face, it may decrease width as well as length.

The turned-up brim, revealing the face and carrying the eye upward, gives long, slender contours. When part of the forehead is revealed, the line over the forehead curving high rather than extending straight across, the slenderizing effect of the hat with the upturned brim is further increased.

In this, as in other hats, soft textures, rhythmically flow-



A drooping brim repeating the drooping lines of the face makes them more evident; a brim turned upward may seem to lift the face.

ing lines, rather than harsh, rigid ones, are much more easily worn and much more likely to emphasize a pleasing oval in the face. The turned-up brim may be very severe if textures and lines are stiff.

Shorter lines at the side, revealing the tips of the ears, make the face seem longer and more slender.

When fashion decrees hats coming down well over the head, it is wise to remember that styles are more flattering if they do not cover the entire ear but reveal its tip. Too short a line, revealing the entire ear and giving a hori-

zontal effect extending from the forehead around the head, is much less becoming than the line that curves down, covering most of the ear but not its tip.

*Lines that follow natural contours pleasing.* Heavy lines and bulky folds make the face seem likewise heavy and stolid, at the same time causing the entire head to seem bulky and large. Occasionally, a very small face



A crown that seems too small for the head makes the wearer appear awkward; a crown that appears logically to fit the head gives the wearer more graceful proportions. The hat should appear to be able to remain in place on the head.

will seem smaller by contrast with the massive type of hat, which is difficult for any woman to wear. It is this design so often used in matrons' hats that makes many women look older and more awkward than is actually the case. The woman of middle age so frequently betrays her years by the choice of a clumsy hat.

Hats that appear logically and structurally to fit the head are the most pleasing, giving the best proportions to the face and figure. Lines that follow the natural outlines of the head, with modifications planned to correct

defects and make the face seem more nearly the ideal oval, are most becoming and artistically correct.

A well-designed hat, suited to its wearer, should appear to be able to remain in place on the head without the aid of elastics or pins. If it appears about to fall off it is not truly becoming.

High, heavy crowns; tall, pointed crowns; twisted, con-



A round crown and circular brim repeat the round lines in the face; broken and diagonal lines neither repeat nor oppose the round lines of the face and are therefore flattering to most women.

torted shapes having no relation to the natural shape of the head—these are the “amusing” hats that appear grotesque on most women. These are the hats that men ridicule and usually dislike.

### *Veils: Increase or Destroy Becomingness*

When veils are the fashion they are entirely too widely and indiscriminately used. The smart woman, disgusted at the large number she sees which are unsuited to the hats upon which they are placed, and which are decidedly unbecoming to the wearer, rejects veils for herself.

Then they are on the way out of fashion. Yet veils, if rightly used, are flattering and are an effective means of modifying the lines of unbecoming hats and useful for freshening older ones.

*May soften stiff hats.* Hats which are becoming to the wearer, but which seem a little stiff or harsh, will have a softer and more flattering outline with a veil draped over



A veil creates new lines; the veil partially covering the face introduces a horizontal line making the face seem shorter and wider. A small, round hat with a soft bowlike trimming may obtain softness, requisite width, and a feeling of height.

them. A veil draped entirely over the hat and not over the face of the wearer may be made to give width where it is needed, or to give added height without introducing bulk.

*Veil over face most becoming to slender women.* When the veil covers or partly covers the face, it creates a horizontal break in line which makes the face seem fuller and, frequently, lessens the apparent height of the figure. Therefore, a veil extending down over the face



may be very kind to the too-thin woman, partly because it both gives a suggestion of width and partially obscures and thus softens the contour. The woman with a broad face should either wear her veil thrown back or have it covering the entire face.

Flowing, loose veils which blow about the head with the slightest movement of air belong only on dainty, well-groomed, slender women. When flowing veils are worn, the rest of the costume should be free from floating ends.

The complexion when veiled seems clearer, because imperfections are hidden. If the veil is black or of a dark color, the skin seems whiter by contrast. Fragile, delicate veiling textures are most suitable for dainty women. Veils of heavier texture may give a well-groomed appearance to women of too pronounced a character to wear the fragile veiling suitable to petite women.

### *Defects May Be Corrected*

"But if it weren't for my nose, my face would be all right," wails one woman. Another bemoans too much chin; another, the lack of it.

Frequently, the face approximates the ideal oval, is not markedly too narrow or too wide, but possesses one feature that is out of proportion, destroying harmony and beauty. The lines of the face may be noticeably irregular. Hats have a pronounced influence on the size and shape of the features.

*Repetition emphasizes lines.* If unpleasing lines in the face are repeated in the hat, they become much more evident. A drooping brim, the lines of which are similar to



drooping lines of the face, makes the face seem older and more haggard, because the facial defects are emphasized, made more important than more pleasing lines. Lines from nose to mouth are made especially conspicuous when a hat droops at the same angle.

Repetition will emphasize any line, whether pleasing or unpleasing. A hat, therefore, should always repeat pleasing lines, if it repeats any at all. The face with marked defects will, nevertheless, possess some pleasing lines. Although the mouth may droop, the chin may have a desirable oval line. If this is repeated in the curving line of the brim, the oval, not the drooping, line will be accented.

*Contrast may also emphasize features.* Lines at right angles to unpleasing lines in the face emphasize them in a very disagreeable manner. Drooping lines about the mouth will become much more evident when a hat brim turns upward in a line directly opposite to those of the mouth. Not only is the defect emphasized by lines in opposition to it, but it is caricatured.

Opposing lines may likewise emphasize pleasing lines in the face, accenting good features and ideal oval contours. A hat brim reversing the curve of the oval chin may accent the line of the chin as much as would the curve repeating it. In fact, the face appears more oval with an oval line at both the bottom and the top of the head.

*Transitional lines are becoming.* Straight, stiff lines, having little or no relation to the lines of the face, are harsh and severe, making the facial lines unduly prominent. Too-full curves are accented in contrast to the straight lines, and the face is made broader because straight lines

in crown and brim cut off the top of the face. Angular lines appear more angular, partly because they have some relation to the straight lines of the hat, and partly because the straight type of brim reveals rather than shadows the face.

Lines that neither repeat nor oppose those of the face are becoming to the person with irregular features, as they distract attention from facial defects. A brim with a



Turned-up brim emphasizes turned-up nose; brim shadowing face conceals tilted nose.

slanting, slightly curved line, higher at one side than at the other, becomingly shadows the face without calling attention to either good or bad facial characteristics. If the features are dissimilar on the two sides, as they are on the majority of faces, this type of hat is usually becoming.

*Turned-up nose.* Hats that have an upward-sweeping line at the front unduly emphasize the upward-curving line of the nose that is politely termed *retroussé*. A curving brim that appears to repeat exactly the profile line of the nose may give a truly ridiculous effect. A line that

is directly opposite and that shows a curve exactly the reverse of that of the nose will, by its very contradiction, make the nose conspicuous. The brimless hat that reveals the profile without modification likewise accents the uptilted nose. A point or some other striking detail at the center of the hat is also undesirable.

A soft brim, one that droops rather than curves downward, shadows the face and conceals the curve of the up-



Large nose made more prominent by tricorne; hat brim larger in front makes nose less prominent.

turned nose. A soft but only slightly irregular brim is most becoming. Either a severely straight or an extremely irregular line emphasizes the contours of the face.

*Large nose.* The large, prominent nose is made more so by repetition of its shape in the lines of a hat. The tricorne, with a point at the front similar to that of the nose, makes that feature unduly conspicuous. Sometimes there appear to be three noses on the hat and one on the face, an effect not only unbecoming but ludicrous as well. Small, brimless hats, and those with little or no brim at

front and a longer one at the back, make the larger nose more prominent. Bisymmetric shapes or trimming placed exactly in the center also give emphasis to the nose.

The hat with a brim longer at the front than at the back, with trimming massed near the front, building out the forehead, gives balance to the large nose and makes it less conspicuous. Too-heavy masses at the front, destroying the balance of the head, would, of course, defeat their



A brim extending forward accentuates a receding chin; a brim sweeping up centers interest high on the head.

purpose, calling attention to the defect they are meant to conceal.

*Receding chin.* Trimming masses at the front, building out the front of the head, or brims longer at the front, make the receding chin even more insignificant than is naturally the case. If the hat repeats the slanting line of the profile this effect is intensified.

A hat of moderate size, shadowing the forehead, making the upper part of the face less important, tends to bring the too-small lower part of the face into scale. The brim may be wide at the sides; it should, at least, extend beyond



the widest part of the face, but should fit closely at the back, as a heavy line at this point makes the chin seem smaller by contrast.

The up-turned brim revealing the upper part of the face and centering attention high on the head makes a receding chin less noticeable.

*Protruding chin.* When the chin protrudes, the profile assumes a backward slanting line that becomes most un-



Forehead revealed exaggerates protruding chin; emphasis at front of hat minimizes protruding chin.

pleasing when accentuated by a hat that slopes back from the forehead. This line is particularly disastrous in a turban or in a hat in which the brim turns abruptly away from the face, although a crown with these lines is unbecoming even when combined with a brimmed hat.

The protruding chin can be minimized by devices that build out the forehead, bringing the upper part of the face into scale with that of the lower. Trimming placed near the front, brims that extend well forward rather than sloping back, and those extending beyond the chin line at front aid in reducing the chin. Unduly large, heavy



effects over the forehead, those so massive that they do not appear to belong there, will only appear awkward and make the forehead seem smaller by comparison with their bulk, thereby making the protruding chin more obvious.

*Double chin.* Heavy bulges and folds, or numerous curves, repeat the drooping curves and lines of the double chin. The hat that curves down over the cheek and the



Double chin emphasized by heavy folds and curves; interest centered high aids double chin.

one that is lower at the back repeat the line of the chin and by so doing call attention to a feature that every woman wishes to avoid emphasizing. Trimming placed low on the neck is unbecoming, especially if the neck as well as the chin is heavy. The turban and the very stiff, straight hat are likewise unbecoming, as they reveal contours.

The double chin is best concealed by a hat with a moderate brim, and by soft but not unduly curved or irregular lines in both brim and crown. Lines and trimming should be designed to center interest high on the head,

preferably near the front. Brims that turn up at the back tend to lead the eye upward, away from the neck and chin.

*Brimmed hat shadows glasses, concealing corners.* Glasses, particularly heavy-rimmed spectacles, create an out-of-proportion feature, giving square corners to the face. A small hat, beyond which the square corners pro-



Small hat reveals square corners of glasses; brimmed hat shadows glasses concealing corners.

trude, is decidedly unbecoming to any woman who must wear glasses on the street or at other times when a hat is worn. Brimless hats, extremely small brims, and those that turn up sharply away from the face should be avoided.

A hat with a brim that extends at least slightly beyond the corner formed by the glasses shadows them and prevents disturbing reflections of light that make the lenses more conspicuous. A soft, slightly drooping line is most becoming. A large brim tends further to minimize the glasses, but must, of course, be selected with discretion,

after due consideration of other features of the face and figure of the wearer. When heavy, shell-rimmed spectacles are worn, sport or tailored styles of hats and other apparel designed with simplicity of detail are most appropriate.

## CHAPTER V

### *Relating the Colors Worn to the Pigmentation of the Skin*

**A**LTHOUGH one may make general classification of colors suited to types, specific recommendations of colors becoming to individuals should be based upon analysis of their skin, hair, and eyes.

The coloring of the skin is of chief importance, since the appearance of a glowing, healthful skin is most necessary to a pleasing and attractive appearance. The coloring of the hair is usually of secondary importance; that of the eyes, contrary to general opinion, should be the third consideration. This is because the areas of skin and hair are larger and, therefore, more conspicuous. When a hat is worn covering most of the hair, the eyes may gain priority, since their relative area has been increased.

Exceptions to this order may be made when either the hair or the eyes are particularly beautiful, and it is desirable to emphasize them above other features. Even when this is done, care should be taken in using colors that are becoming to the skin.

Since the skin ranks first in importance, the woman who wishes to increase her list of becoming colors should

make every attempt to improve her complexion. Revision of one's opinion of wearable colors should be made frequently, according to changes in the skin produced by seasons or the state of health. Most women find that colors that are becoming in winter and early spring are not so flattering to the tanned or sunburned skin of late summer. The list likewise changes as one becomes older, sometimes increasing as the hair loses color. Discreet use of make-up intensifying natural color, occasional change from warm to cool coloring with the use of violet-red rather than orange-red rouge or vice versa, emphasis given to the eyes by discreetly applied mascara or shadow—all these increase the list of wearable and becoming colors.

### *Make-Up*

*Powder should match background color.* Powder should be used, not to change the color of the skin, but to improve its texture, remove shine, and veil imperfections. Powder, therefore, should match the skin as closely as possible in hue, intensity, and value. Powders that are too light, too dark, too pink, or too yellow contrast unpleasantly with the natural color of the skin, revealing the presence of the powder, which should be an inconspicuous aid to beauty.

*Hue of rouge should match skin.* The color of rouge and lipstick has great influence upon the apparent coloring of the individual. In most instances, rouge and lipstick should match the hue found in the wearer's skin. A person with orange-red coloring should use orange-red rouge;



one with violet-red coloring should select rouge of that hue. In some instances, a slight change of hue may improve the individual's appearance. The person whose skin is extremely cool in coloring, the violet-red so subdued that the skin has an anemic, bluish cast, may find that rouge more nearly a true red, or even an orange-red, will lend an appearance of health and vitality that violet-red rouge would not supply. This is, however, an exception to the general rule, a method that should be used only after careful consideration and with discretion in the application of the make-up. A slight change in color, a more red tone to match red used in the costume, slightly orange-red or violet-red for wear with colors of these hues, is frequently advisable.

Make-up blends best with the coloring of the skin, giving it a softer, more transparent effect if it matches not only in hue but in value (lightness or darkness) and in intensity (purity, brightness, or grayness).

Since the natural coloring is most frequently of middle value (neither extremely light nor extremely dark), rouge should likewise be of medium value. A dark rouge can be made to appear lighter by using it lightly, but a too-pale rouge fails to give the depth of naturalness of color obtained from lower values.

Since nature softens or grays the natural coloring, a rouge of dulled not too-vivid intensity is most natural. Vivid, bright-colored rouges stand out as spots of color no matter how carefully they are applied or how closely their hue approximates the natural hue of the lips and cheeks. They tend to coarsen the appearance of the skin.

*Placement changes size and shape of face.* As a general rule, rouge should be placed where the natural color appears. Slight but not startling deviations from this rule may improve the contour of the face, making it appear more truly the ideal oval. If the face is broad the color should not extend too far out, the deepest color being near the nose, blended so that it fades out before the widest part of the face is reached. That placed slightly high tends to lengthen the face; that placed low or far out seems to add width. If the cheek bones are prominent, rouge should be placed below them, the color fading out softly over the high point of the bone, and being most definite below them and slightly nearer the nose. If the color is too far away, too sharply removed from the high or prominent cheek bones, they become more evident by means of the very device meant to conceal them. Rouge on the tips of the ears gives additional width to the face. Placed at the top of a receding chin it may give this feature greater prominence. At the tip of the chin it shortens the face. A slight amount under a double chin makes a shadow that helps to blot out that feature. This device is effective only under artificial lighting—and it must be done oh, so subtly!

*Mouth changed by lipstick.* The expression of the mouth may be greatly changed by the wise use of lipstick and totally eradicated by the unwise use of it. If spread on with a thick, waxy appearance, or extended beyond the actual outlines of the lips, it gives a hard, unnatural appearance to the entire face. Too-vivid color, or color dissimilar to the natural color of the lips, may also have this

effect. Rouge so placed that the color is deepest at the center of the mouth, is blended out toward the edges, and is very faint at the ends will make the mouth seem smaller. Thin lips may be made to seem fuller if the color is deeper on the upper lip, and the division at the center is emphasized by a definite outline. Applying the color beyond the actual outline of the lips usually defeats its purpose, which becomes apparent, at the same time giving a harsh, unsympathetic appearance to the mouth. Lipstick is usually most successful when applied with the finger tips, which method makes a softer outline possible.

The color is more permanent as well as more natural if it is applied liberally, allowed to remain on about ten minutes, and then wiped off carefully. It may then be retouched slightly if necessary. If the basic color approximates the natural coloring, a more vivid lipstick may sometimes be successfully used for retouching.

### *Devices That Affect the Color of the Face*

*Emphasizing color in cheeks.* The use of a color complementary to the flesh tints may increase the apparent amount of color in the face. The blue-greens complementary to orange-red and violet-red hues, therefore, are especially becoming to persons who need to increase the amount of color in their face and lips. The complementary colors bring out the color under the skin, giving a clear, transparent quality that is not to be obtained by the addition of rouge alone.

If the skin is too florid, or if too much rouge or rouge of an unbecoming color is worn, the use of the complemen-



tary blue-greens will increase and accentuate the color, coarsening the appearance of the skin.

*High and low values.* The use near the face of light colors in the flesh tints, pale orange-red or violet-red (the former most becoming to the majority of persons), increases, by means of reflection, the apparent amount of color in the face. Thus, of these flesh tints, the warmer off-white colors are especially becoming to the woman who needs to increase the apparent amount of color in her face, and difficult for the woman with a florid skin. They may be used either for the entire costume or as a transitional color worn near the face, relieving the trying effect of less flattering colors. Clear, smooth skins gain more apparent color by reflection than do those of rough, cloudy texture. The woman who tends to have too much color in her face may find the more neutralized effects in these same colors more easily worn—an orange-red of high value but neutralized enough so that the color is no longer definitely orange-red but a soft tan or beige.

White and other high values reflect light; therefore, they do not absorb or lessen the color of the face. All light colors tend to increase the color of the face, but not so markedly as do those in the flesh tints. Black and other low values absorb light, seeming to drain the color from the face. For this reason, they are particularly becoming to the florid complexion, but unbecoming to pale or yellow skins.

*Vivid hues.* The use of extremely vivid, intense colors lessens the appearance of color in the face, fading or neutralizing facial color tone by means of their greater

strength. The person who is pale should be extremely cautious in the use of intense reds, violet-reds, or orange-reds and should accompany them with rouge of the right hue. Low and middle intensities will, in most instances, be more becoming.

The person whose skin is too yellow, having too little of the red coloring and too much yellow pigmentation, should, particularly if she is dark, avoid brilliant blues, which will make her skin seem flagrantly yellow.

The reflection from yellow worn near the face likewise increases the apparent amount of yellow in the skin. Vivid yellows are unbecoming to the person who has too much of this color in her skin, as they make this hue conspicuous both by repetition and reflection.

*Minimizing yellow in the face.* The use of colors analogous to yellow, especially orange and red-orange, lessens the apparent amount of yellow in the skin. The red in these colors reflects red into the face, while the yellow blends with the coloring of the skin, making the yellowness of the skin inconspicuous. Persons with dark skin containing considerable yellow pigmentation find the red-orange range particularly becoming. Fairer persons with too much yellow in the skin sometimes find that the yellow-green and green range likewise lessens the amount of yellow in their skin. The further removed from yellow and the more green in the hue, the less conspicuous becomes the yellow in the skin.

Sallowness, which is an unhealthy yellow pigmentation in the skin, is increased in effect when neutral colors of



value similar to the skin are worn. Light grays and tans, therefore, are particularly difficult for the person whose skin has too much yellow and too little red coloring. These neutral shades afford insufficient contrast, giving a monotonous appearance and emphasizing the lack of life in the skin.

Shadows in the face, circles under the eyes, and other unhealthy hues showing in the skin are emphasized by the use of complementary colors, sometimes by reflection of color. Frequently there is no actual discoloration of the skin, but the hollows take on the dark, usually violet color common to shadowed surfaces. Vivid greens, yellow-greens, and yellow are likely to cast violet or blue shadows, the complementary afterimage being thrown on the face. Reflection of color from vivid violets and blues, sometimes from green, may throw these colors into the face, particularly into hollows or lines in the face. Shiny-surfaced fabrics are more likely to produce this result.

### *Devices That Change Becomingness of Colors*

*Light values near face.* The use of white, of off-whites, or of other light values near the face gives a relief from extremely vivid intensities or from hues that force yellow or other undesirable tinges in the skin. Pearl, ivory, or other light beads frequently give this value contrast. Soft flesh tints, subdued red-orange or red-violet, are particularly effective used as value contrasts near the face. Gray and beige and lighter tints of the color used in the body of the costume are likewise good. It is notable that light

colors, which might be unbecoming if used in entirety for the costume, may make a most effective contrast if used as a relief from darker or more vivid colors.

*Décolletage softens unbecoming colors.* The expanse of flesh showing, when an evening gown with low-cut neckline and no sleeves is worn, separates the face from unbecoming colors. For this reason, many women are able to use colors for formal wear that would be exceedingly trying for more informal occasions, even under kindly artificial lights. Black, which may absorb the delicate color from the face when worn near it, may accent delicate coloring when used in a décolleté gown.

*Dark value near face.* A small note of black or other dark-value contrast used near the face may increase the becomingness of light colors. This is particularly true in the case of light neutral tones. Persons with rather light, drab coloring, with no decided value contrast, find the use of dark accents near the face especially helpful. A dark hat or a dark note in a necklace, earrings, a brooch, a flower, a collar, or a scarf may give the individual the emphasis needed to permit her to wear light, bright, or neutral colors. A fur scarf or cape may sometimes supply the dark accent necessary to make an otherwise difficult color becoming.

*Color contrast near face lends vitality.* No other factor is more effective than color contrast in making the face the center of interest in the composition created by the costume and the individual. Wisely chosen color accent will enhance the coloring of the wearer, making the eyes

look darker and more colorful; the hair brighter; and the skin clearer, with more pleasing flesh tints. The individual who wishes to wear a color that she knows to be unbecoming may frequently use it effectively by combining it with one of the colors that she knows to be actively becoming. Earrings, necklaces, brooches, bracelets, and other items of costume jewelry serve as most useful and convenient methods of introducing becoming color accents near the face. Flowers and scarfs are also recommended.

Many women who have learned to dress distinctively and becomingly choose simple clothes of good lines to serve as a background for jewelry or other accessories of colors that they know to be flattering. They frequently invest a fairly large proportion of their clothing budget in accessories of more or less permanent value.

*Textures change effect of colors.* Textures have great influence on the becomingness of colors. Intense vivid colors are more becoming, less likely to overshadow the personality of the wearer, if they are used in soft, dull-surfaced fabrics. On the other hand, dark colors—particularly black, which tends to absorb color from the face—will be more becoming in a lustrous material like velvet. Extremely shiny fabrics like satin, however, make almost all colors more difficult to wear, as they reflect light into the face, showing up its imperfections much as any strong light would. Satins are least trying when they reflect a soft, warm light increasing the flesh tints. Rosy beiges and warm off-whites are more be-



coming than most other colors when in shiny-surfaced materials. As black absorbs light, black satin reflects less than other satins. It is much less trying than a dead white, which reflects all light.

Shiny textures, both by the light they reflect upon the skin and by contrast with their own smooth surfaces, emphasize imperfections in the skin. Shiny surfaces, therefore, should be relieved by the use of duller textures near the face, just as dark colors or those of vivid intensity are relieved by light values and more neutralized intensities.

Furs and velvets are usually flattering. Their lustrous, soft textures have life and animation, but do not reflect light on the face as do smooth, hard surfaces. Women who find both black and brown unbecoming in dull fabrics can usually wear one of these colors in furs.

*Coloring changed by hats.* Colors worn above the face, especially those worn in hats covering the hair, change the apparent coloring of the wearer in a most perceptible manner. A dark hat may give needed emphasis to an individual whose personal coloring is monotonous, too nearly one tone, and without decided value contrast between hair and skin. A hat in a warm color may increase the apparent warmth, reflecting warm lights into the skin. A hat of a cool color, reflecting its color into cool eyes, makes the eyes more prominent, thereby changing the individual's apparent coloring. It may at the same time intensify flesh tints by complementary contrast. No one should decide definitely that she can or cannot wear a color until she has tried it with light and dark hats, and until she has tried to wear the color itself in a hat.

*Flattering Colors Best in Case of Doubt*

The individual whose complexion is poor, and who is uncertain as to the effect of colors upon her appearance, does well to choose from a list of generally becoming colors. This includes largely dark and definitely grayed or softened colors, dark blue, especially a grayed blue, dark green, dark blue-green, dark red, violet-red and orange-red (the latter including browns, particularly so-called red-browns), dark warm gray or taupe, and black. Light tints, also in softened intensities, include white and more particularly warm off-whites, lighter blue-greens, and orange-reds.

Certain colors, most of them extremely vivid, are unbecoming to all but a few fortunate persons with flawless complexion and unusually pleasing coloring. Even to persons who can wear them they are seldom as flattering as less difficult colors. This list includes bright vivid blues, particularly in light or medium values; bright blue-violet, violet, and red-violet; and bright yellow and orange.

Colored nail polish or enamel should be definitely related to the color of the make-up. When bright fingernails are worn they are almost always more successful if they match the lipstick. When paler, but definitely colored nail polish is worn, it may repeat the cheek rouge.

Magenta or violet-red fingernails will clash with red or orange-red lipstick. A coloring definitely unrelated to the natural coloring of finger tips or lips may occasionally be chosen to repeat some accent in the dress.



Brightly colored fingernails look well only on perfectly groomed, well-shaped hands. The tiniest flaw or chip in the enamel should not be permitted. It is said that long, conspicuous fingernails are worn to show the world that their owner belongs to the leisured class and has the time and money to keep them perfect. Whether or not this is a good reason for the fashion of brilliant fingernails is immaterial; as long as every woman wearing them makes certain that they are becoming to her hands, and that she can keep them in perfect repair, either by removing the bright polish when the tiniest flaw appears or by repairing the damage skillfully until the nails can be done over.

Unless the hands are beautiful in shape and in skin texture, the nails are small shaped and of smooth texture, colorless or very light rose polish is most becoming. Some well-groomed women have remained faithful to the simple natural polish obtained from a dry powder carefully rubbed to a polish with a buffer. Some beauty parlors report that this fashion is returning even among the less conservative women who have used the brighter polish for the last five or ten years.

Conspicuous fingernails may make the hands more noticeable than the face. This is seldom desirable, for the face should be the center of interest. A few women with beautiful hands and plain faces may deliberately wish to emphasize their hands so that they will attract attention to their best feature. If the individual has even a gleam of intelligence to give interest to her face, she need not feel that her hands are or should be more important. Bright nails matching bright lipstick may give interest to both face and hands.

## CHAPTER VI

# *Relating the Colors Worn to the Pigmentation of the Hair and Eyes*

THE EFFECT OF COLORS upon the hair and eyes should be carefully considered, even though these points should be subordinated to that of selecting colors becoming to the skin.

The person with a slender and well-proportioned figure, who need not fear increasing her size or emphasizing her silhouette and who has a clear, healthy complexion, can wear almost any beautiful color. She may consider her eyes and hair first, emphasizing whichever is the more attractive feature. Occasionally, persons with unusually beautiful hair or eyes can afford to wear colors enhancing their most distinctive feature, even at the expense of figure or complexion, although never if it pronouncedly magnifies a defect.

### *The Hair*

*Improved luster of hair emphasizes color.* The actual color of the hair can best be enhanced by care, which in-

creases its luster, the lights reflected by shining hair giving it added beauty of color. Massage and brushing, careful shampooing with complete rinsing out of the soap, the use of a mildly acid rinse—such as lemon, vinegar, or tartaric acid, which restores the natural acidity of the hair—aids in achieving brilliance and luster.

Changing the actual color of the hair is likely to create unnatural contrasts with the coloring of eyes, eyelashes, and eyebrows; and with the skin, giving a harsh, coarsened appearance to the wearer. This is not always the case, the question being largely one of personal taste, together with the difficulty of altering the hair without seriously injuring its texture. Many dyes not only injure the hair but also affect the skin and general health of the individual. Bluing may safely be used to whiten the hair. Henna is not injurious, but usually produces an unnatural orange color.

*Enhancing color of the hair.* The hair may be made to appear brighter and more colorful if the opposite or complementary color is worn. Yellow hair will seem more golden, a more decided yellow, if a blue costume is worn. Yellow-orange hair will seem more colorful if the blue-greens are used as a foil. The so-called red hair, which is actually orange or red-orange, is frequently cheapened by the decided contrast with its complementary color, but brown hair, the darker value and more neutralized intensity in red-orange hued hair, may gain needed life and vitality. The entire range of cool colors—blue-violet, sometimes violet, blue, blue-greens and green—may be

used to complement yellow and red-orange hair. The hue most becoming to the individual's skin, hair, and eyes should be chosen.

Intensity and value as well as hue should be carefully considered. A vivid intensity may coarsen the wearer's coloring; a neutralized intensity of the same color may greatly enhance it. A vivid blue may perceptibly brighten yellow hair, but, at the same time, make the skin unduly yellow, while blue eyes might appear faded by contrast.

*Value contrasts give emphasis to hair.* Particular care must be taken that the value is not so similar to the dominant values in the coloring of the wearer that a monotonous effect is created. Special care must be taken in the case of blondes, in which type the natural coloring is all of high value. If the dominant color of the costume is of light value, a dark value may be introduced as an accent.

If the value of the colors used in the costume are either lighter or darker than that of the hair, the latter gains in character and distinction. Values similar to that of the hair are likely to make it seem dull and insignificant. This is especially true when the same hue or one closely analogous to that of the hair is used. Attempting to match the hair is usually a mistake, unless one desires to subdue its color, as in the case of so-called red hair, which may look softer and more harmonious when blended in the color scheme by means of a matching or closely allied hue in a value similar to that of the hair.

Contrast in value is especially necessary with gray hair;



it is imperative with hair that is turning gray and has assumed that greenish, muddy look, resulting from a mixture of gray and darker hairs.

*Warm, vivid, analogous colors fade hair.* Analogous colors that are slightly warmer in hue and more vivid in intensity make the hair seem faded by contrast. A bright yellow garment with hair less yellow and bright overshadows the yellow in the hair. In the same way, brown hair with brown apparel that is slightly more red, richer and more vivid in tone, loses by proximity to the more forceful color. This is particularly true if the texture is finer and more lustrous than that of the hair. Fine furs with a warm reddish brown coloring frequently make the hair appear faded.

On the other hand, colors slightly less vivid, slightly less warm than the hair, enhance the color of the hair. Contrast of value will intensify this effect. A popular actress with colorful brown hair frequently wears a light dull brown, definitely several shades lighter and of a hue more neutralized and slightly less red than that of her hair. As a result, the beauty of her hair is accented.

### *The Eyes*

*Make-up alters size and color of eyes.* Eye make-up may deepen the color of the eyes, increase their apparent size, and make them look more vital and alert; or it may make them look hard and coldly expressionless. Much more care is needed for the successful use of eye make-up in the daytime than for wear in the evening under artificial lights. Many experts advise that it be reserved en-

tirely for evening use. Women who must wear glasses frequently find that eye make-up does much to counteract their unbecoming effect. When glasses are worn, make-up may be used in the daytime.

Although darkening the eyelashes increases their effectiveness as a frame for the eyes, making the lashes seem thicker and longer and the color of the eyes deeper, they should not be made markedly darker than the color of the hair. Persons with blonde or light brown hair should use dark brown, not black, on their eyelashes. Many experts advise dark brown eye make-up for all except the person with inky, blue-black hair. Eye pencil may be used to give a faint outline at the base of the lashes as well as to darken the eyebrows. Care should be taken not to darken the skin, only the eyebrows.

Colored eye shadow, green in tone for green eyes, blue for blue, blue-green for those of this hue, dark brown for brown eyes, may be applied discreetly to the lids. If used so that it gives just a faint suggestion of color, it will deepen the apparent color of the eyes, making them seem larger and brighter. Violet eye-shadow, supplementing the color of nature's shadows, may give becoming depth to the eyes.

*Eyes accented by matching hue.* The color of the eyes may be greatly intensified by the repetition of their hue in the costume, the liquid depth of the eye acting as a mirror to reflect color. The color must be carefully controlled, however, and used either in small areas or with partially neutralized intensities. A dress in a vivid color of the same hue as the eyes, say, a bright blue dress, will make

even very blue eyes seem pale, characterless, and dull by contrast; but a small area of this same vivid color would accent the blue of the eyes. A dress of soft grayed blue or one in a low value would not overpower the color of the eyes. The same is true of green. With brown, there is little danger of submerging the color of the eyes, as this color is naturally of a lower value and of a more neutralized intensity.

Often the apparent hue of the eyes may be changed by the colors worn. Gray eyes, which usually are not a totally neutral gray but green or blue, may be made to appear of a definite color, blue, green, or sometimes violet, by the use of these colors.

*Intensifying color of the eyes.* The use of a hue complementary to that of the eyes may also increase their apparent color. Yellow, orange, and red-orange, used either in the entire costume or in accents, may increase the coloring of eyes in the cool-color range as much as would a repetition of their coloring.

Blue-green apparel frequently makes blue eyes more green, or vice versa, giving a subtle, interesting hue to the eyes. Gold flecks in gray eyes may become apparent when orange is worn, while this hue in hazel eyes is very markedly accented. Hazel eyes frequently become gray when gray or cool colors are worn.

Since the skin is the first consideration in the selection of colors worn, and the hair of second importance, the eyes should be emphasized by the method most becoming to the skin and hair. Persons with skin of warm coloring and eyes of cool color may find that the orange tones are

best, both for the skin and as a complement to the eyes. Persons with fair hair, cool skin, and brown or hazel eyes frequently find that the cool colors enhance hair, skin, and eyes.



## CHAPTER VII

### *Critical Analysis of Individual Coloring*

*M*OST WOMEN possess the happy faculty of overlooking the defects of face and figure that they see daily and never actually observe. This habit precludes their always appearing at their best. A periodical analysis of a woman's ever-changing coloring will permit her to choose costume colors wisely.

The hue of background and foreground should be noted, as this gives an indication of colors that should be avoided and those that are likely to prove becoming. Actual colors in variations of hue, value, and intensity should then be tried on, first, under a clear natural light, then under artificial lights, so that colors that are becoming under both conditions may be determined.

The effect of each color upon skin, hair, and eyes should be noted. One should not be content to say that blue is becoming, but to determine which blue is most becoming—blue, blue-green, or violet-blue. Whether light, middle, or low values of this blue do most to enhance the coloring of the individual should also be determined. Likewise, can the individual wear all intensities? Which does she

wear best? These questions should be asked with regard to every hue, value, and intensity, and in relation to shiny and dull surfaces, which reflect color upon the skin or absorb color reflected from it.

A list of the colors most becoming in daytime, those most pleasing in street shades, for general daytime or afternoon wear, should be made. The most flattering colors, those that are wearable but do not greatly enhance the appearance of the individual, and those that should not be worn because they detract from the charm of the individual or emphasize her defects, should all be noted. Color combinations as well as separate hues should be considered. A woman having such a list of colors, the result of an analysis made by other persons, should be able to select colors for herself almost as well as another person could do it, for the list gives her the eyes of the critical observer.

*The rating scale for color readings.* The chart, pages 78, 79, for color readings has been planned so that little if any writing is required. Checks should serve to indicate both the coloring of the individual and the colors that may and may not be worn. This rating scale necessarily has those limitations imposed by black-and-white print. For this reason, it should be used in conjunction with the color plate showing the basic hues found in lips and cheeks and in the background skin tones, and the major hues that should be considered in their relation to the costume.

If possible, color readings should always be given with actual samples of colored material. It is desirable that fabrics of each hue be used in three values and in three intensities of each value. This means that a set of samples

for professional or classroom use should include 9 variations of each of the 18 hues listed. For personal use, a woman may experiment, first, among those colors suggested in the chapters on color types as usually most becoming to her own type. Colored papers, obtainable at any school or artist's supply store, will give basic colors and their scientific color names.

*Skin tones.* The hue of the lips and cheeks may be determined by holding the color plate directly against the face, comparing the coloring of the cheeks and lips, first, with orange-red, then with red, then with violet-red. In many instances, the hue will be found to be between two of these hues, in which case a check may be placed between them rather than directly after them. If the coloring is naturally vivid, a check will be made under definite; if it is faint, the check will be under subdued; while average coloring will be indicated under medium. This point may likewise be made more flexible by placing the checks at intermediate points rather than definitely under one of the three.

The colors shown on the color plate may be held against either the forehead or the neck, the hue of the background skin tones being most evident at these points. The amount of yellow in the skin is particularly important, since a predominance of yellow gives an unhealthy tone. Sometimes yellow is sufficiently grayed to appear almost green-yellow, in which case a check might be made above yellow where green-yellow would appear if included on this chart (it has been omitted because the skin is not actually green-yellow, but, rather, a grayed-yellow).

Color-and-line analysis should be severely honest, uncomplimentary in case of doubt, rather than flattering. If the skin is rated as having slightly more yellow than it actually possesses, it will be easier not to prescribe colors that will accent the yellow in the skin.

Persons unused to analyzing the skin may at first have some difficulty in distinguishing between clearness and transparency. The terms *clear*, *medium*, and *cloudy* are used here to indicate skins that are free from blemishes, scars, or similar imperfections, while the terms *transparent*, *medium*, and *opaque* relate to the thickness of the skin; to the extent to which undertones of bright color seem to show through the outer skin. Skin, obviously, may be clear or free from imperfections and yet not be transparent.

*Color and texture of hair.* When analyzing the hair, it is necessary to distinguish between the color of the hair and its texture. After determining the actual hue, one must judge, first, whether it is light or dark, which is easy to determine; then the intensity, whether it is bright, medium, or grayed, which is somewhat more difficult, since many people are prone to judge the hair as bright when there is definitely a bright colorful sheen. The hair might be what we usually call *brown*, yet have colorful high lights. We would check the brown hair as red-orange, but we must not make the mistake of checking it as bright, which would indicate that the hair was so-called red rather than brown. Brown hair of this character would actually be of medium intensity. Its texture would unquestionably be bright. A so-called red head might have





HUES IN RELATION TO NATURAL COLORING OF INDIVIDUAL

<i>Hues</i>	VALUE OF COLOR			INTENSITY OF COLOR			RATING OF COLOR		
	<i>Light</i>	<i>Medi-um</i>	<i>Dark</i>	<i>Bright</i>	<i>Medi-um</i>	<i>Grayed</i>	<i>Be-coming</i>	<i>Wear-able</i>	<i>Unbe-coming</i>
Yellow.....									
Orange-yellow.....									
Yellow-orange.....									
Orange.....									
Red-orange.....									
Orange-red.....									
Red.....									
Violet-red.....									
Red-violet.....									
Violet.....									
Blue-violet.....									
Violet-blue.....									
Blue.....									
Green-blue.....									
Blue-green.....									
Green.....									
Yellow-green.....									
Green-yellow.....									

red-orange or, perhaps, orange hair of bright intensity. Its texture might be dull, medium, or bright.

*Eyes.* Eyes must likewise be judged according to their hue, value, intensity, and natural brilliance.

*Cautions.* When giving color readings, it is desirable to analyze the coloring, first, in its natural state without any make-up whatsoever, then to experiment with make-up until the most pleasing effect has been obtained. Rouge of the natural hue should be applied; but, since slight differences in hue sometimes make vast differences in becomingness, it is often worth while to apply and then remove several different rouges until the most becoming one has been found. A powder blended to match the natural background hue of the skin should likewise be applied before the samples of color are tried on. Unless the individual is intending to adopt new make-up permanently, it is best to try the colors on her as she usually appears. It is very unsatisfactory to use a larger quantity

of make-up or more vivid coloring than the individual will herself adopt.

When studying one's own coloring, it is well to remember that a mirror tends to neutralize coloring, by adding a bluish tinge, thus making the coloring appear slightly colder or more violet than it actually is. Study of the color in the finger tips aids in determining the actual color of the cheeks, since the two are closely akin. The color inside the wrist and of the back of the hand gives an indication of the background coloring of the neck and forehead. Personal analysis made by the aid of mirrors and inspection of the hands should be checked with a careful study made by another person.

### *A Few Becoming Hues Preferable to Many Dubious Colors*

Many persons are discouraged by the fact that a careful color reading seems to limit their list of truly becoming colors. For this reason, colors are classified as *becoming*, *wearable*, and *unbecoming*. If the color reading is made with strict honesty, the individual should find the colors listed as *becoming* very definitely flattering. These are the colors that should form the basis of the wardrobe and that should be worn, not only on those occasions when the individual is making a special effort to appear at her best, but when she is tired, ill, or otherwise in need of colors that will improve her appearance. Wearable colors may be worn when she is physically at her best and has less need of flattering colors, or when she definitely feels the necessity of wearing a color not usually included in her wardrobe.

## CHAPTER VIII

### *Colors Becoming to Individuals of Cool Coloring*

FROM ANALYSES of the colors becoming to a large number of individuals, general rules pertaining to the colors becoming to types may be formed. These rules are helpful as an indication of colors that may be tried on the individual, but should be used in conjunction with personal analysis and critical judgment of each color and its effect upon the appearance.

*Hue of skin determines colors.* Much more helpful than classifying persons as blondes or brunettes, which takes into consideration only the value of the hair, sometimes of the skin, is that of terming them of either cool or warm coloring, according to the actual hue of their skin. Those with violet-red in cheeks and lips are said to have cool coloring, and those with orange-red to have warm coloring. This classification aids in selecting colors. As a general rule, persons with cool coloring wear cool colors to best advantage—blues, greens, blue-greens, blue-violets, violet, and red-violet; persons with warm hues appear best in warm colors—reds, oranges, and yellows.



*Drab or Neutral Blonde Needs Color Accent*

The pale, colorless blonde, sometimes spoken of as the drab blonde because her coloring is neutral and uninteresting, needs the aid of color in her costume, yet her choice is limited by the weakness of her own coloring. Her complexion is dull, neutral, dead-looking, lifeless, even when carefully made up. Skin and hair of the pale or sallow blonde are of nearly the same value and hue; her eyes, while showing contrast of hue, are frequently similar in value. She should wear colors that are slightly stronger, more forceful, than her own coloring, but should avoid those that are so much more characterful that they overpower her coloring. She must seek colors that will bring out flesh tints without emphasizing the yellow in her skin, that will reflect color into her eyes and give life to her hair. She usually finds the cool hues—green, blue-green, blue, blue-violet—her most becoming colors. Sometimes, if there are no dark tinges in her skin, she may wear violet and red-violet. Even the cool colors must be of lower intensity, as vivid ones increase the yellow in her skin and contrast unfavorably with her neutral coloring. Medium and dark values, or those that are very light, higher in value than her own light coloring, are best, for the pale blonde needs value contrast. If light colors are worn, a dark accent near the face may supply sufficient contrast to make them interesting. A dark hat may so change the apparent coloring of the individual that she may wear more definite and forceful color than she could without it. Too much dark color, as a dark dress and hat, will

drain all color from the face unless used in conjunction with a light color worn near the face.

While the drab blonde should avoid neutral colors, she may occasionally find a neutral accented with a small vivid note of cool color wearable. Grays, though difficult if her complexion is muddy, are preferable to tans, which too closely approximate both the hue and the value of her hair.

If the pale blonde wears warm colors, they should be greatly subdued or cooled. Soft rose shades, red, and orange-red may serve to give her some of the warmth she lacks, reflecting some of the color into her face. Dark, warm colors, as dark red, may be becoming, especially if white is used near the face. The pale blonde, however, usually finds that the cool colors do the most for her, giving warmth to her hair and skin, while intensifying the color of her eyes.

### *Colorful Blonde Permitted More Colors*

The blonde with golden hair and more vivid coloring in her cheeks, less yellow or neutral-colored skin, has a much more simple problem than has the drab blonde. She has fewer defects to overcome, more points to emphasize. There is less danger of colors overshadowing her own coloring and further subduing her personality. She should, however, strive for colors that will emphasize her delicacy of coloring—too strong, too vivid colors will destroy this quality, her greatest charm. She also finds the cool colors most becoming, but she may wear them in less subdued intensities. She finds dark values, even

## COOL TYPES

	<i>Drab or Neutral Blonde</i>	<i>Vivid or Colorful Blonde</i>	<i>Dark and Light Contrast</i>
DESCRIPTION OF PERSONAL COLORING OF EACH TYPE	Hair and skin of dull neutralized yellow of light and nearly same values. Pale lips and cheeks of grayed violet-red. Eyes of cool, frequently pale, colors, blue, green, gray.	Vivid yellow or yellow-orange hair, fair skin with clear violet-red coloring in lips and cheeks. Cool, blue, green or gray coloring in eyes, usually deeper in tone than in drab blonde.	Blue-black hair, fair skin with violet-red coloring, cool dark blue, green or gray eyes. Contrast of dark hair and fair skin most striking characteristic.
MAKE-UP MOST EFFECTIVE WITH PERSONAL COLORING	Violet-red rouge, slightly more intense and darker than natural coloring usually best. Occasionally a soft dull red or orange-red may be recommended. Dark brown mascara. Eye shadow, to match eyes, may be used at night.	Violet-red rouge and lipstick as nearly as possible matching hue and value of natural coloring. Dark brown, not black mascara. Faint eye shadow in hue of eyes possible at night.	Violet-red rouge of comparatively dark value, darker than that worn by cool blonde types, may be fairly vivid in intensity. Frequently absence of rouge on a pale skin pleasingly emphasizes fairness.
ACTIVELY BECOMING COLORS ENHANCING PERSONAL COLORING	Colors of soft grayed character, just slightly more vivid than that of the wearer, most becoming. Cool colors, soft pale and fairly dark grayed greens, blue-greens, blue, and blue-violet excellent. Much neutralized reds, red-orange, in pale, middle, or dark val-	Colors of light to dark values more vivid than those of the drab blonde, but grayed or softened should be worn. Cool colors are best, blue-violet, blue, blue-greens, and greens. Red-violet, red and red-orange are good. Yellow, if exactly matching	More vivid cool colors than are permitted blonde and partially neutralized warm colors both successful. Vivid greens, blue-greens, blue, and all violets are good especially in middle and darker values. Red, red-orange, orange, and yellow, neither too vivid nor too dull,

PASSIVELY BECOMING COLORS THAT NEITHER ADD NOR DETRACT	ues good. Dark accent near face needed with light colors.	the hair, is excellent. Yel- low-green good. Black and off-whites recommended.	good. Black and white, singly or in combination. Value contrasts in color like- wise becoming.
	Violet and red-violet in soft coloring are wearable. Lustrous black possible, es- pecially with color accent.	Definitely cool blue-gray or warm rosy gray wearable, especially with accent of cool or warm color. Very light or deep neutralized orange is permissible.	Neutrals, grays, and beiges add nothing to coloring but may be worn. Very much grayed dull colors likewise contribute little.
ACTIVELY UNBECOM- ING COLORS THAT IMPAIR PERSONAL COLORING	All intense colors submerge the wearer. Dead white, dull black, and gray difficult. Yellow and orange, espe- cially in tan and beige tones near color of hair, should be avoided. Yellow-green is exceedingly trying.	Yellow and orange tones more vivid than those of the hair must be avoided. Ex- ceedingly bright colors either cold or warm as well as total- ly neutral colors are poor.	Pale delicate colors unless used with contrast detract from coloring of wearer.



black, contrasting favorably with her vivid, golden, blonde coloring and emphasizing her charm. Blondes with warm coloring wear the warm colors more successfully than the colorless blondes; they may even wear fairly vivid reds without totally submerging their personality, but usually they will find the cooler colors more flattering. The violet-reds, being cooler than red or orange-red, are frequently more becoming than the latter hues.

There is, of course, no sharp division between the drab and the vivid blonde, there being many variations of the two broad classifications. Some individuals might even change from one to another, according to their health, age, or make-up. The dictum that the more definite the coloring of the blonde the more vivid and the more warm the colors she may wear successfully should serve merely as an indication of the colors each individual may wear.

### *Cool, Dark Type Wears More Forceful Colors*

The cool, dark type, the so-called brunette who has blue-black hair, a fair skin with violet-red coloring, and eyes of cool color, possesses an attractive contrast of coloring, which permits her far greater freedom in her choice of colors than that enjoyed by either the drab or the vivid blonde. She, too, however, appears best in cool colors, which make her eyes appear deeper and emphasize the blue lights in her hair and the coolness of her skin. She may, however, wear cool colors in vivid intensities, colors so forceful that they would destroy the delicate coloring of the blonde. Vivid greens and blues, as well as those of lower value, are vastly becoming. Pale, delicate colors,

on the other hand, coarsen the coloring of the individual. The violet range is particularly becoming to women of this type. Warm colors neutralized to some degree are more becoming to the cool, dark type than to the blonde; but the cool colors emphasize her distinctive coloring, accenting the difference between her type and that of the warm-colored brunette.

The person with cool, dark coloring wears neutral colors well, both the tans and grays being becoming, particularly if used with accent of vivid color. Black and white, repeating the light-and-dark value contrast of her hair and skin, are particularly effective. Other value contrasts, particularly those formed of cool colors, are flattering to this type.

## CHAPTER IX

### *Colors Becoming to Individuals of Warm Coloring*

AS A GENERAL RULE, persons with warm coloring should wear warm colors in their costumes. Warm colors will be more becoming than cool colors, warm beiges more becoming than those of cooler appearance, warm grays more pleasing than cool ones. If cool colors are used they should be neutralized or grayed, so that their coldness is softened, made less strikingly cool, and given a suggestion of warmth. Low values, further submerging the cool character, will also make them more becoming to persons of warm coloring.

The use of warm colors as accents, especially if placed near the face, will aid in making cool colors becoming and will increase the effectiveness of black and neutrals.

As with other types, greater liberty in the use of color is permitted if the skin is clear and healthy in appearance.

These general rules must be used in conjunction with analysis of the individual's coloring: consideration of her type of warm coloring as well as study of her specific color problems.

There are two decidedly different groups of women

with warm coloring. Those with so-called red hair comprise one group, their vivid red-orange hair; light, but creamy-yellow skin background; and the orange-red in their lips and cheeks making their coloring predominantly warm, whether their eyes are cool or warm. Persons whose hair is termed *brown* (in reality a more subdued or neutralized red-orange), with flesh tints of orange-red, and an orange or yellow-orange background coloring give an impression of warmth that is intensified if the eyes are brown. The latter group may be again divided into those types with vivid coloring—the vivid brunette—and those with soft olive skins.

### *Colors for the Red-Haired Types*

Red-haired types are the most definitely warm in coloring, because their coloring is of purer intensity. Because of the very vividness of their own coloring, they have a limited range of becoming colors. Warm colors, unless greatly subdued, clash violently with the red-orange hair, cheapening its hue. Red-violet is particularly difficult, and reds are almost equally disastrous, although occasionally neutralized intensities in very light or very dark values may be permissible, if not advisable. Red-orange, orange, yellow-orange, and yellow, which range, of course, includes the beiges and browns that are neutralized intensities of these hues, blend and harmonize with the coloring of the red-headed individual. Well-chosen colors of this range, in darker values and duller intensities, enrich the color of the hair, making it seem brighter by contrast, but at the same time making it less strikingly conspicuous,



more a part of the color composition created by the costume and the coloring of the wearer. The too-florid or too-yellow skin may also be subdued, made to seem clearer and of a more pleasing color, by the use of hues analogous to those of the skin and hair.

When the wearer desires to accentuate the red-orange coloring of her hair, she may actually increase its apparent redness and, at the same time, add to the effect of color in her cheeks by the use of blues, blue-greens, and greens, which are opposite in character and complementary to her own coloring. Very bright, vivid red hair usually becomes harsh and ordinary in color when intensified by complementary contrasts. Dull, drab red hair and pale skin may, on the other hand, gain life and sparkle from complementary contrasts. If the skin is inclined to be yellow, intense cool colors, particularly blue, should be avoided.

A combination of warm and cool colors, as a dress of brown with an accent of blue-green, or a dress of a cool color with an accent of warm color, as blue with a yellow or orange accent, is likely to be particularly becoming to the blue-eyed, red-haired person.

Black, which absorbs color, may be effectively used to subdue the too florid coloring that sometimes accompanies red hair. It, at the same time, emphasizes the red hair, the contrast throwing it into relief but tending to make it appear more golden than red.

Off-whites, as creamy-yellow white, are much more becoming than pure white to persons with definitely warm coloring, as these shades blend with the warm tones of the

skin and hair. The warmer off-white shades, those with subdued orange and red-orange coloring, may be especially becoming to persons with so-called red hair. An accent of deeper and more vivid warm color, or a cooler color, may be combined with the off-white shades.

Neutral colors are becoming to the more vivid red-haired types. Warm grays and beiges tend to be most easily worn, although women with fair, clear skin and cool eyes may frequently wear cool grays to advantage. A touch of accent in either warm or cool color usually adds to the wearability of neutral colors.

### *Color Selections for the Vivid Brunette*

The brunette with warm, vivid coloring; dark, but distinctly colorful hair, with coppery or red-orange lights; dark skin, with warm, orange and orange-red hues; and, frequently, with brown eyes possesses such strong forceful coloring that there is little danger of overpowering her personality by clothing of too-forceful coloring. On the other hand, her coloring, though vivid and forceful, is both darker and more subdued than that of the red-haired type and does not clash as easily with other colors. The vivid brunette can in fact wear a wider range of strong color than any other type, provided, of course, that her skin is fairly clear with no unhealthy appearing pigmentation. She should, however, avoid delicate pastel colors, which may make her own coloring appear coarse by contrast. When high values or light colors are worn, they should be warm in hue. The warm off-whites, especially those in orange and red-orange, may form an effective con-

## WARM TYPES

	"Red-Headed" Types	Vivid Brunette	Olive Skin Brunette
DESCRIPTION OF PERSONAL COLORING OF EACH TYPE	Red-orange hair, skin fair and creamy with orange-red, red, or slightly violet-red flesh tones. Eyes cool blue, green, gray, or warm hazel or brown, but coloring predominantly warm and vivid.	Dark, subdued red-orange hair. Warm skin with deep orange-red coloring. Warm brown or sometimes dark eyes of cool color. Effect predominantly warm.	Subdued grayed orange-yellow coloring has a definitely yellow-green cast. Cheeks pale with a suggestion of grayed orange-red coloring. Hair is dark with subdued red-orange lights. Eyes usually dark and warm.
MAKE-UP MOST EFFECTIVE WITH PERSONAL COLORING	Orange-red rouge and lipstick of medium or low value in softened grayed rather than intense color. Dark brown mascara may be used. Eye shadow the color of the eyes is sometimes effective at night.	Dark, subdued orange-red rouge and lipstick. Dark brown, sometimes black, mascara. Eye shadow may be used with eyes of cool color.	Dark, orange-red lipstick of subdued intensity with little if any rouge is most effective. The use of both changes the type to more nearly that of the vivid brunette. Dark brown or black mascara if needed.
ACTIVELY BECOMING COLORS ENHANCING PERSONAL COLORING	Red-orange, orange, and yellow range in grayed intensities, less vivid than the color of the hair, particularly harmonious. Dull metallic gold, beiges, and medium and dark browns included in above. Subdued, cool colors, green, blue-green, blue, and	Strong, forceful colors, particularly fairly vivid, warm colors in low values, red, orange, orange-yellow, warm beiges, brown, wine especially becoming. Black, especially with color accent, is good. Warm off-whites, if slightly darker than the skin,	Warm colors neutralized to a touch of coolness are first choice. Cool colors grayed to give them a suggestion of warmth are also effective. Dark reds, red-oranges, red-violets, including the more colorful browns and beiges

PASSIVELY BECOMING COLORS THAT NEITHER ADD NOR DETRACT	combinations of warm and cool colors effective. Black and warm off-whites excellent.	are flattering. Bright and dull golds if the texture of the skin is good.	and deep wines, are excellent.
	Gray and silver possible, unless skin is poor. Blue-violet possible, but not so effective as blues and greens or oranges.	Warm, rosy gray and darker taupe may be worn. Red-violet and medium values in softened blues, dark navy, medium and dark green, especially a warm yellow-green or bronze green, are possible.	Black especially with color accent may be used. Warm off-whites permissible. Orange and lighter red-orange and rose shades wearable. Dark and medium green, yellow-green, and dull blue are possibilities.
ACTIVELY UNBECOMING COLORS THAT IMPAIR PERSONAL COLORING	Red and red-violet both too similar and too much in contrast to the vivid tones of personal coloring. Violet seldom successful. Dead white also difficult.	Violet usually conflicts with the definite red-orange coloring of the wearer. Light cool grays and dead white are trying. Delicate, pale colors coarsen the individual's coloring.	Intense vivid cool colors, particularly blue, blue-violet, dead white, gray, especially cold gray, are difficult. Light colors, lighter than the skin, are most trying, especially in cold tints.



trast with her dark coloring, without making her skin appear yellow, as dead white or pale, cool colors would do.

Warm colors of low values (the vivid brunette may wear intense colors if the value is low); rich dark reds; dark browns; deep, warm tans and beige; dark brownish or rosy grays; and, sometimes, red-violet and violet are usually the most becoming colors for the vivid brunette. Black, particularly with an accent of warm colors, is usually becoming. Black and other dark, neutral colors are flattering to the florid brunette.

### *The Latin Type*

The brunette so often called the Latin type, with very dark brown, almost black hair, dark skin that seems to have almost yellow-green tinge, usually with brown or black eyes, possesses a subdued warmth. Her olive skin is not basically yellow-green, but rather an orange that is neutralized enough so that it has a slightly yellow-green appearance.

Warm colors neutralized or grayed until they have a dusty, slightly greenish quality are particularly effective with the olive skin, emphasizing the distinctive coloring of the individual. Vivid warm colors are also effective with coloring of this type, which is sufficiently forceful not to be overpowered by strong colors, yet is not in itself so vivid that it will tend to clash with other definite hues.

Intense, vivid, cool colors should be avoided; but neutralized, softened, cool colors, which have obtained a slight feeling of warmth in the neutralization, may be becoming. Intense, cold colors will force the yellow and yellow-

green in the skin, making it look dark and muddy. Blue and blue-violet, especially in vivid intensities, should be avoided for the same reason. A very dark navy blue with a warm color accent may be worn; but a subdued and dark value of a warm color, or a black with a warm accent, would be more becoming.

Green, especially the middle and low values, sometimes fairly high values, frequently makes the skin appear clearer and whiter, the more decided green of the costume blending with the greenish tinge in the skin, but overshadowing it, making it seem less greenish. Accents of a warm color will make most cool colors much more becoming.

Warm beiges and browns, containing more orange and red-orange than yellow, are much more becoming than the yellowish colors, which make the skin appear dull and brownish. Warm taupe or warm gray may sometimes be used if the skin is clear. Cool, bluish grays should be avoided. Red-violet, red, and red-orange are, in most instances, the most becoming colors and should be used as the foundation of the wardrobe.

## CHAPTER X

### *Intermediate Type Selects Colors to Emphasize Best Features*

IN THE COURSE of trying colors on large numbers of individuals, the author has become convinced that persons whose coloring is cool appear to best advantage in costumes of cool coloring, while those whose coloring is warm find warm colors most becoming. If we accept this general rule, we can readily appreciate that those persons whose coloring is a combination of warmth and coolness may select from a wide color range.

In America, where there is a fusion of Northern and Southern peoples, we find that large numbers of persons have a mixture of warm and cool coloring rather than being definitely either warm or cool. There are many combinations of color that may be classified as intermediate: the hair may be warm, the eyes may be definitely cool, and the skin may range between the two; or the hair and skin may be cool and the eyes warm.

It is the individual of the intermediate type who most frequently fails to wear the most becoming colors, because she has failed to recognize the true character of her coloring. A number are at a loss as to whether they should be

classed as blondes or brunettes, knowing only these two broad classifications. Others definitely class themselves as one or another, wearing the colors traditionally becoming to that group, without appreciation of the effect upon individual coloring.

Combining some of the traits of cool and warm types, possessing some of the characteristics of both blonde and brunette, the intermediate type may wear colors becoming to both of these groups. While she may have more variety in her dress than individuals whose coloring is definitely warm or cool, she is wisest if she carefully analyzes the effect of various values and hues upon her skin, hair, and eyes and wears the colors that do the most to improve her appearance, even though many other colors may be fairly becoming. She is free to emphasize her best characteristics. If her eyes are a clear, deep blue and of good size and shape, they may be still further enhanced by selection of blue apparel. The skin and hair of intermediate types usually look well with either cool or warm colors, provided the intensity is not too great. Hence her choice is not limited by giving first consideration to skin and hair, as is that of the person with a more clearly defined, and therefore limited, type of coloring.

### *Yellow Hair, Cool Skin, and Brown Eyes*

One of the most distinctive combinations of warm and cool coloring is that in which the skin is fair and cool, red-violet in coloring; the hair yellow, usually light and not too vivid so that the feeling of warmth is present but not striking; and the eyes brown and definitely warm.



Golden tans and browns, which enhance the color of the eyes and at the same time emphasize the color of the hair, are frequently becoming to this type. However, care must be taken to avoid using tans near the value of the hair, or it will appear drab and uninteresting. If the skin is sallow as well as fair, accents of contrasting color will increase the becomingness of the tan-brown range. Blue-green and green may be used as a cool accent, while orange and red-orange are frequently becoming, if a vivid, warm color is to be used in this way.

Blues, greens, and violets contrast with the hair, increase its golden color, and are pleasing with the fair cool skin. Reds, oranges, and yellows, if not too intense for the delicate coloring of the skin and hair, harmonize with the brown eyes and give warmth to the skin.

*Make-up important for dark-eyed type.* Light eyelashes and eyebrows frequently detract from the beauty of brown eyes and make the individual seem lacking in emphasis. Darkening of eyebrows and lashes, using a dark brown, not a black, mascara will darken and increase the size of the eyes, markedly improving their appearance. When the natural coloring is faint, either orange-red or violet-red rouge may be used, according to the colors worn. With reds and oranges the orange-red is preferable. Sometimes it may be chosen for wear with blue and blue-greens, which are complementary to red-orange. Usually, however, the red-violet rouge is preferable with cool colors. With violet, blue-greens, greens, and blues, violet-red rouge seems most natural. The person who has appreciable natural coloring should match it in rouge and lipstick if she finds it necessary to use artificial color.

*Brown Hair, Brown Eyes, Medium or Fair Skin*

Warmer in color than the type just studied, wearing much the same colors, but finding the warm colors preferable in most instances, is the person whose hair, instead of being fair, is definitely brown and fairly dark, or at least of middle value. Her skin, however, is fair and red-violet in coloring, differentiating her from the warm-skinned brunette. The violet and red-violet shades, usually so difficult to wear, are becoming to her. Wine reds, deep red, red-orange (especially warm browns and tans), and soft yellows emphasize her eyes much more than do the violet shades. They are likewise pleasing with her hair.

Creamy white or the warm off-white shades in flesh or orange tones are preferable to dead white. Black accented with color is preferable to all-black, except on florid women of this type.

Green and blue may emphasize dark tinges in the skin and should be avoided if the skin is not clear and healthy. They are, however, especially in low and middle values, frequently becoming to this intermediate type, if the skin is clear and definitely cool.

*Brown Hair; Gray, Green, or Blue Eyes; Fair Skin*

The type with cool eyes, blue, green, or gray, which frequently assume the hue of cool colors worn, and with fair, cool skin with red-violet flesh tints possesses both positive coolness and warmth, the latter supplied by brown hair with red-orange lights.

This prevalent intermediate type, possessing both def-

inite warmth and coolness in her coloring, has, particularly if her skin is clear, the widest color range from which to select her costume. She may wear either warm or cool colors; but frequently she finds the latter more becoming, as they blend with cool skin and eyes and, at the same time, may increase the color of the hair by means of complementary contrast. It is true that the person with predominantly warm coloring may wear more vivid warm colors than can this intermediate type, and that those with predominantly cool coloring may wear more vivid cool colors; but the intermediate, with about evenly balanced warm and cool coloring, may wear in greater variety modulated intensities of either warm or cool colors.

Being able to wear either warm or cool colors, it is particularly easy for this type to emphasize the best features. If the eyes are large and well shaped, they may be made to seem more so by the color in the apparel worn. If the eyes are blue, a large area of soft blue or a small area of intense blue will intensify their blueness. Likewise, blue-green, green, or gray may improve the apparent coloring of the eyes, blue-green intensifying either the blue or green hue, giving them an interesting subtle color, while gray may increase the cool, thoughtful air that eyes of this color lend to the countenance. As a general rule, middle and low values of soft, grayed, cool colors both increase the color of the eyes and make them appear darker and with more depth.

Violet, red-violet, and blue-violet are becoming to this type, more so than to any other coloring. Blue-violet and violet may likewise increase the color in the eyes. Red-



violet is particularly becoming to the complexion, especially in subdued intensities. Both light and dark values of red-violet are becoming. Red may usually be worn, although it is seldom the individual's most becoming color. The intensity of red is best when subdued; low values tend to be better than high. Red-orange and orange tones may enhance the color of the hair and may be especially becoming if used either as an accent to cool colors or with an accent of cool color. Browns and tans near the color of the hair should be studiously avoided, for matching hue, intensity, and value make the hair look drab and uninteresting and give the individual a monotone appearance. Warm, rosy beiges are more becoming than those with a gray or yellow cast.

Black, with white or color—if the individual's flesh tints are weak—is usually becoming, especially in more lustrous textures, as satin or velvet. Gray, either cool or warm, the former in medium or low values, the latter in light values, is becoming, especially when accented by a touch of vivid blue, blue-green, green, or sometimes violet, red-violet, or red-orange, the latter in a coral shade.

Color contrast, a background or large area of a cool color of softened intensity with an accent of warm color or vivid intensity, or vice versa, makes a particularly pleasing color scheme for the person whose own coloring is composed of contrasting warmth and coolness. Value contrasts, or contrasts of light and dark values, are also becoming. Medium values, in which there is definite contrast of hue, are becoming, but should be avoided when the hue is near that of the wearer's hair.



## INTERMEDIATE TYPES

	<i>Fair Hair and Skin, Dark Eyes</i>	<i>Dark Hair and Eyes, Fair Skin</i>	<i>Cool Skin and Eyes, Warm Hair</i>
DESCRIPTION OF PERSONAL COLORING OF EACH TYPE	Light-yellow hair, fair skin, usually with violet-red coloring in lips and cheeks. Eyes brown and definitely warm, giving a distinctive combination of warm and cool coloring.	Dark brown hair and eyes having warmth of subdued orange-red, but with fair skin with definite violet-red coloring. Warmer than light-haired intermediate type but having mixture of warm and cool coloring.	Cool, fair skin with violet-red coloring; cool blue, green, or gray eyes with brown hair gives contrast of cool and warm coloring with coolness predominating. Hair may also be brighter red-orange.
MAKE-UP MOST EFFECTIVE WITH PERSONAL COLORING	If natural coloring is faint, either orange-red or violet-red rouge may be used, according to the colors being worn. The use of dark-brown mascara aids in emphasizing the large eyes.	Violet-red rouge in comparatively dark value, of fairly vivid intensity, may be used. May be varied with more grayed violet-red color. Very dark-brown or black mascara may be used.	Violet-red rouge and lipstick are most becoming, especially if personal coloring is distinct. If pale, orange-red may be occasionally used, especially with warm colors.
ACTIVELY BECOMING COLORS ENHANCING PERSONAL COLORING	Red-orange, orange, and yellows, including golden browns and the darker rosy beiges, those darker than the hair, emphasize warm coloring. Reds and red-violets may be worn in light, medium, and dark values, particularly if somewhat softened, although this type may wear fairly clear colors.	Warm colors are most becoming; red-violet, red, and red-orange may be worn in slightly or much grayed intensities and in most values, although more vivid colors should be fairly dark. Dark subdued blue and green, rich black and warm off-whites	Cool colors most becoming; green, blue-green, blue, blue-violet, and cool grays are especially becoming if slightly grayed. They may be worn in most values. Red-violet and violet flattering if not vivid, especially in very light or dark values. Red-orange and orange in softened color are especially

<p>PASSIVELY BECOMING COLORS THAT NEITHER ADD NOR DETRACT</p>	<p>Violets, blue-violets, blues, and greens are good if subdued, especially with accent of warm color. Black and warm off-whites are usually becoming, especially with accent or in combination.</p>	<p>are good, especially with accent of warm color. Warm beiges are good, as are browns, particularly with contrast of lighter values.</p>	<p>good with accent of green or blue. Rich black, white and black, and white are good. Contrasts of dark and light colors likewise good.</p>
<p>PASSIVELY BECOMING COLORS THAT NEITHER ADD NOR DETRACT</p>	<p>Not too neutral grays, either warm or cold, are possible, especially when used with color accent. Yellow-green may be worn.</p>	<p>Violet may be worn. Dark warm taupe gray is likewise possible.</p>	<p>Red may be worn but is seldom the individual's most becoming color. Rose shades and the slightly red-orange casts best, better than pure red or pink. Yellow and gold sometimes possible.</p>
<p>ACTIVELY UNBECOMING COLORS THAT IMPAIR PERSONAL COLORING</p>	<p>Tans near the value of the hair and yellows more vivid than the hair should be avoided. Extremely vivid, cold colors very difficult.</p>	<p>Light grays and grayed beiges should be avoided. Vivid and light blues and greens are particularly trying.</p>	<p>Browns and tans matching either the hair or the color of the skin and gray beiges should be avoided. Extremely vivid colors are bad.</p>

## CHAPTER XI

### *Colors Vitalize Women with Gray or White Hair*

THE WOMAN whose hair has lost its original coloring and has turned gray or white is handicapped more by tradition, which designates black and lavender as suitable colors for her to wear, than by actual unbecomingness of colors themselves. In fact, snowy white hair may increase the list of becoming colors, softening, as it does, the individual's coloring and giving a becoming frame to the face.

The wise woman, when her hair has become white, capitalizes this feature, wearing colors to accent its snowy whiteness. In return it gives her an air of distinction, an appearance of sophistication.

Women whose hair is in that trying stage of turning gray, or whose hair is still definitely gray, lack the advantage of the white-haired woman, but they may minimize this disadvantage by choosing colors carefully, avoiding those that emphasize yellow or brownish tinges in their hair and choosing those that make their skin and eyes appear to best advantage. They should attempt to emphasize the blue-gray or blue-whiteness of their hair. They must also consider changes in the skin, which may

have become yellow and darkened or florid or pale, or which time and the becoming frame of gray hair may have softened and improved.

### *Mixed Dark and Gray Hair Difficult Problem*

The individual whose hair is in the process of turning gray, partly dark and partly light, presenting a salt-and-pepper effect if the hair was originally very dark, has difficulty in selecting becoming colors. She must avoid colors that will emphasize the mixture of color in her hair. White and black mixtures, or mixed light and dark colors, may emphasize the feature that she wishes to conceal. She must likewise avoid colors that will make her hair assume a greenish cast, for the mixture of color in her hair frequently makes it seem a muddy green. She will find many colors becoming when a hat is worn concealing the greenish hair.

Brown and tans, especially yellow tans, should be avoided. Black should be worn with a hat or with color accent. Soft, grayed colors will be more becoming than vivid ones. Dark values are likely to be more becoming than light ones, the latter making the hair look greenish gray. Medium values may be becoming if they are of soft warm colors; in cool colors they are likely to be too similar to the greenish tone of the hair. Dark red, violet-red and, if the skin is not yellow, violet, blue-violet, and blue will be becoming. Dark blue-green is usually effective. Dark green is frequently becoming. Light greens and yellow-greens emphasize disagreeable tones in the hair. Soft, medium values in red, orange-red, rose, and henna shades



are becoming to the hair and to all but the florid complexion.

*Wider Color Range for Definitely Gray Hair*

The person whose hair is definitely gray finds it less difficult to select becoming colors. Her coloring has now become decidedly cooler than it was before her hair lost its pigment, and the disagreeable greenish cast of the transitional stage has largely disappeared. The hair now has or should have a bluish-gray cast. This bluish character should be intensified by the colors worn, as the blue tinge is much more pleasing than brownish casts.

Grayed, warm colors in nearly all values—the reds, red-violet, and red-orange—will usually be becoming. The cool colors, violet, blue-violet, blue, blue-green, and green, preferably in soft grayed colors, are becoming to gray-haired women who have cool eyes and skin. Blue-green and green are especially flattering. Tans, browns, and black are the only colors that need especially be avoided, and the latter is permissible if used with accents of color. White is also difficult to wear unless it is combined with color, as white alone may make the hair seem too definitely dark and cold.

Grays may be worn, but they should be chosen with care, attention being given to their effect upon both the skin and the hair. Grays slightly darker than the hair and of a slightly bluish cast, but not bluer than the hair, will make the hair seem lighter, a desirable blue-whiteness. Grays lighter than the hair are likely to make it appear dark and dingy. Warm grays sometimes empha-

size the cool, bluish grayness of the hair, but they must be chosen only after careful consideration, for sometimes they emphasize brown or yellowish casts in the hair or contrast unpleasantly with it. Cool grays, or those that are truly neutral, are, in most instances, more becoming, particularly if used with a color accent, rose or coral, turquoise or other soft blues and blue-greens, jade greens, or one of the violets or red-violets in soft, fairly light values.

As warm grays tend to be trying, so do beiges in the more definitely warm neutral effects. If beige is to be worn, it should be decidedly warm, rosy, and less neutral in cast than those that approach gray.

### *White Hair Permits More Vivid Colors*

As the hair becomes whiter, more silvery in tone, it becomes increasingly beautiful in itself, forming a softening and becoming frame for the face. The woman whose hair has turned completely white, therefore, may wear more colors, nearly all hues, vivid as well as more neutralized intensities, and all values from light to dark. Many women, especially youthful women whose hair has turned prematurely white but whose skin remains clear with good coloring, find that colors that were not becoming when the hair was dark are extremely pleasing with white hair.

The woman possessing white hair and a good complexion may wear vivid red, while the woman whose skin is more faded finds the softer more neutralized reds, usually in higher values, as soft rose, even flesh tints, more becoming, as they do not overshadow her more delicate coloring. Red-violets are becoming, especially in grayed

## GRAY- AND WHITE-HAIRED TYPES

DESCRIPTION OF PERSONAL COLORING OF EACH TYPE	<i>Mixed Dark and Gray Hair</i> Hair that is beginning to lose its pigmentation has a definitely greenish cast that should be rendered inconspicuous by the colors worn. The general coloring appears cooler. Skin may have become yellow or florid but is more frequently paler in lips and cheeks. Eyes may be either warm or cool, but the hair and skin become the most important considerations.	<i>Definitely Gray Hair</i> Hair that has turned definitely gray loses its trying greenish cast, becoming bluish gray, which tone should be intensified by colors worn. This type appears definitely cooler, particularly if flesh tints are not too vivid. If the eyes are cool, the type is definitely cool, but gray eyelashes may make brown eyes look cool.	<i>White, Silvery Hair</i> Much cooler and much more becoming than mixed or gray hair is silvery-white hair, which softens the features and clears the skin.
MAKE-UP MOST EFFECTIVE WITH PERSONAL COLORING	Fairly dark and definitely grayed or softened rouge, in orange-red or violet-red matching natural coloring, should be discreetly applied. Too much color emphasizes aging skin. If natural color is pale or subdued, violet-red rouge is likely to be best, regardless of original youthful coloring. Mascara usually too harsh; if used, should be dark brown.	Except on very fresh, youthful, clear skin, a very much softened medium or dark rouge should be used. Violet-red is usually more becoming. The youthful person may wear somewhat more vivid rouge. Persons whose skin remains definitely warm may wear a dark orange-red rouge. In most instances it is best to let the eyelashes and brows remain gray. If darkened, a dull, dark-brown mascara should be used.	A light or medium soft violet-red rouge is usually best on this type. It should be delicately applied. Eye make-up should usually be omitted.



<p>ACTIVELY BECOMING COLORS ENHANCING PERSONAL COLORING</p>	<p>Dark values, especially in cool colors, are likely to be most becoming. Warm colors may be worn in medium and light values as well as dark ones, but intensities must be definitely grayed. Dark red, soft rose, red-violet in similar dark and medium shades, and dark blue-green, blue-violet, and blue, and black are becoming. Creamy white is good, excellent near the face when dark colors are worn.</p>	<p>Grayed warm colors in all values, reds, red-violets, and red-orange, are favorable. Cool colors, also grayed, best for gray hair with cool eyes. Light and middle values with accent of dark color pleasing. Gray darker than hair, especially if combined with color, is excellent. Black good if in lustrous texture or combined with color accent.</p>	<p>Increased color range, delicate pastel tints, medium and dark values may be worn; light colors preferably with darker accent. Red from soft flesh and rose to deep dark tones is best when partially neutralized. Red-violet and red-orange are also good. Blue, blue-green, and green in middle and darker values flattering. Black accents the hair.</p>
<p>PASSIVELY BECOMING COLORS THAT NEITHER ADD NOR DETRACT</p>	<p>Dark green may sometimes be worn. Violet is likewise a possibility. Gray, if darker than the general tone of the hair, is fairly becoming.</p>	<p>Warm grays, with a definite rosy, pinkish cast, may sometimes be worn. Likewise a very rosy beige or a much neutralized rose. When the hair is covered by a hat, tan and brown shades may be permissible, especially on brown-eyed women.</p>	<p>Violet may be worn. Creamy whites may be used with color accents. Grays are better than on gray-haired women and should be darker than the hair; cool if skin is fair, warm if skin is warm.</p>
<p>ACTIVELY UNBECOM- ING COLORS THAT IMPAIR PERSONAL COLORING</p>	<p>Black-and-white or dark-and-light mixtures, tans and browns, yellow-green, light green, light blues, light and medium greens and blues, and all bright colors should be avoided.</p>	<p>Tans, brown, and dull, dead blacks should be avoided. White and light grays, lighter than the hair, are likewise poor.</p>	<p>Tan and brown shades extremely difficult unless the hair is covered. Dead white is poor. Yellow-green should be avoided.</p>



intensities. Violet and blue-violet must be even more neutralized or they will give unpleasant greenish or yellowish tinges to hair and complexion. Blue is likewise best subdued, but very flattering in soft shades, especially if the eyes are blue. Blue-green and green are definitely flattering, but yellow-green as well as yellow is distinctly difficult. Shades of brown and tan likewise do nothing to enhance the appearance of the individual, although they are not so disastrous to the white-haired woman as to the one whose hair is just beginning to turn gray.

Black is becoming, as it accents the whiteness of the hair. White or colors used with black frequently make it more becoming to the complexion. White and very light pastel colors are usually becoming, creamy white being preferable to dead white, especially if the skin is dark or yellow. Very light values, with hair of light value, give the individual a dainty, fragile appearance, which is decidedly becoming to many white-haired women, but is lacking in character and force on others. This can be remedied by using accents of dark value, thus supplying the value contrast that no longer exists in the individual's coloring.

Grays are more becoming to the white-haired woman than to the one whose hair is gray. Lighter grays may be worn, but they should be a shade darker than the hair or they will make it appear dark and gray rather than white. Cool grays, bluish grays, are preferable for the woman with clear skin having no yellow tinge; warm grays are preferable if the skin is not beautiful. If the skin is definitely aged and yellow, it is best to avoid grays entirely.

Blue-gray with an accent of blue or blue-green is an especially charming color scheme for the older woman with white hair, blue eyes, and skin of delicate coloring. Rose and coral shades with warm gray are becoming to many women, especially those with brown eyes.

## CHAPTER XII

# *Harmonious Combinations of Color*

### *Color Interest*

COMBINATIONS OF COLOR, the use of two or more colors, make the costume more interesting than one alone. The use of a second accent color may make an otherwise unbecoming color wearable or even actively becoming. An interesting combination of colors will make an otherwise ordinary costume distinctive and highly individual.

Color harmonies, arranged so that the dominant contrast or accent is near the face, make it the center of interest. Costume jewelry, collars, scarfs, hats, or hat trimming may supply color contrast, which gives accent near the face.

It must not be forgotten that the coloring of the face itself, of the skin, hair, and eyes, forms the basis of the color scheme. The colors of the wearer are added to any combination of colors that she adopts in a costume. If her costume is at one with herself in hue, value, and intensity, or perhaps in value alone, the whole effect will be monotonous. Her personal coloring may add a jarring note to an unwisely chosen costume that is harmonious in itself.

There are three forms of color harmony, as follows:

*Contrast of hues.* A contrast of hue, a combination of two or more colors containing different pigmentation, is the most obvious form. Such a harmony might be formed by a combination of yellow and blue, yellow and green, or by two closely related colors, as yellow and orange. The various ways in which contrasts of hue may be made pleasing will be discussed later.

*Contrast of value.* A second form of color harmony, one equally effective in costume design, is that produced by contrast of light and dark colors, termed a contrast of value. Since value contrast is necessary to avoid monotony, contrasts of light and dark colors are especially becoming to those persons who do not have a contrast of light and dark in their personal coloring. It is effective and interesting on all types.

Black and white form the most decided contrast, one that may be extremely dramatic. Less sharp contrasts might be formed by black and gray or by white and gray. The three gradations of value might be used together. Light and dark grays might be incorporated.

Visualizing these contrasts of value alone will aid in understanding those harmonies formed by contrasts of light and dark values of the same hue. A light green may be combined with a dark green, a light red (pink) with a dark red. In order to achieve true harmony, these contrasts should be in exactly the same hue. A light violet-red used with a dark red or orange-red will be far less pleasing than two violet-reds. A contrast of decidedly different hues together with a contrast of value, as pale yellow



used with dark blue, is also correct. The most important point to remember is that there should be a decided contrast so that the appearance of an intended matching of hue is avoided.

It is likewise important that for cases in which only two or three values are employed there be a decided contrast between them. If a number of variations of value are used, they should show regular gradations from light to dark. It is possible to combine a large number of similar values, the slight changes from one to another progressing in regular order, thereby producing a pleasant feeling of rhythm. Thus a dress might shade from a dark violet at the hemline to a pale violet at the neckline.

Since dark colors appear heavier than light ones, they should be at the bottom of the costume or small accents on a light costume, when not used as the basis of the costume itself.

*Contrast of intensity.* Contrast of pure bright colors with those of grayed or neutralized intensity provides a third means of color harmony. Since vivid colors are less suitable for an entire costume, yet may be effective and becoming in small areas, harmonies formed by the addition of accents of vivid color to otherwise neutral or grayed costumes are important in costume design. A bright blue-green might be used as an accent to a grayed blue-green, or it might be used with black or white, or with a soft grayed red-orange. Thus a contrast of intensities of the same hue supplies a color harmony, or differing intensities may be used with a contrast of value or one of hue.

### *Matching Hues*

Harmonies composed of one hue with variations of value and intensity are known as monochromatic or one-color harmonies. These are easily combined as used in costumes, although it is sometimes difficult to find the required variations. However, in the past few years, manufacturers and retailers have attempted to concentrate on a few basic hues, showing light and dark, bright and grayed colors of exactly the same hue. Thus all greens for one season are a true green, not a blue-green or a yellow-green. Another season they might be blue-greens, but it is planned not to use two slightly different hues during the same period. Individuality and variety are possible through accent colors as well as from a choice of the most becoming of the season's basic colors.

When it is impossible to match exactly the color of two items, as a dress and a hat, a decided contrast is preferable to the use of two closely similar colors. If the hue is the same, a slight contrast of value or of intensity is less serious than a slight contrast of hue.

A slight difference between two supposedly matching colors may frequently be made less apparent if the two colors are separated by a contrasting color. Thus a coat and hat may seem to match exactly if they are separated by a large fur collar.

### *Related or Analogous Colors*

Hues that, though different, have something in common are combined in harmonies of related or analogous colors.

All cool colors or all warm colors would be used together in this form of harmony. Blue, blue-green, green-blue, and green might be effectively employed together, the slight differences between the hues producing an attractive rhythm. The differences may be less pronounced when a series of slightly varying hues are combined, rather than when only two colors are used. The ranges of colors, as seen on the color plate, between blue and violet, between violet and red, or from red to yellow, from yellow to green are all effective analogous harmonies.

The yellow, orange, and red-orange color scheme, with its variations of beige, tan, and brown as well as the more vivid intensities, is particularly effective both in harmonies of slightly varying related hues and in those formed of one hue in different intensities of values.

### *Decided Contrast of Hue*

More decided contrast than that produced by two closely related colors is sometimes needed to give emphasis to the costume or to give a pleasing balance of warm and cool colors. Combinations of two hues are more easily used in costumes than a greater number of hues. When a number of colors are used, they are most effective in a fabric having a design in several colors or one in which a number of colors are grouped to accent a fairly dark or neutral foundation color. Black, gray, white, dark brown, dark blue, or any soft, grayed color might thus be accented with several more definite colors used in conjunction.

*Warm and cool colors combined.* Two decidedly different hues, one a warm color, one a cool color, form a



sharp and striking contrast. If both are bright, the effect may be too bold for a becoming costume, but if the basic color is somewhat grayed, the accent color may be vivid. Green-blue might be accented by orange, blue by yellow, red by blue-green, green by violet. The colors on opposite sides of the color circle (shown in the color plate, frontispiece) are opposite in their characteristics. One supplies what the other lacks. They, therefore, form harmonious combinations when used together. A monochromatic or an analogous combination may likewise be accented by an opposite color. Thus a series of blues might be accented by yellow.

Accents of opposite colors enable many persons to wear otherwise unbecoming colors. Those women who do not appear at their best in cool colors may find that the violet, violet-blue, blue, and blue-green range is becoming if accented by yellow, orange, or red-orange used near the face. Those to whom cool colors are becoming may likewise wear warm colors accented by blue-green, blue, or violet-blue.

Those persons to whom warm colors are most becoming may very wisely purchase accessories and costume jewelry in these becoming hues, using them with neutral and cool colors as well as with costumes of warm hues. Amber, carnelian, coral, and semiprecious stones of warm hues are excellent choices for accessories of permanent value.

Turquoise, jade, and lapis lazuli are among the semiprecious stones of cool colors that form becoming accents for persons with cool colors. They are excellent with subdued warm colors, yellows, oranges, red-orange (including



the beiges and browns). They may likewise be used with grayer, lighter, or darker colors of the same hue as their own coloring.

It should not be forgotten that warm coloring in the skin or hair may give a warm contrast to a costume of cool color.

*Three or four widely diverse colors.* When three or four colors are used together they should, unless they are neighboring or analogous colors, be widely different, so that each supplies the quality that the other lacks, all together achieving a balance of warmth and coolness. Orange, blue-green, and blue-violet achieve harmony in this way. This type of harmony is more difficult to apply to costumes, not only because it requires a better-trained eye and a more expert knowledge of color, but because a great diversity of color in a costume, unless very skillfully designed, prevents the costume from appearing as a unified whole. Fabrics woven or printed in several colors, with the color broken in small areas and blended by skillful placement, are the wisest choice for all, except expert designers, who wish to incorporate more than two hues or closely related hues in the same costume.

### *Using Color as a Basis for Wardrobe Selection*

Some women would like to wear more interesting and individual colors but feel that it is more economical to confine their selections to black or some other single color.

It may be just as economical to have a wide variety of colors in the wardrobe, if they are all selected with a definite, planned color scheme in mind. If economy must

be a constant consideration it is advisable to select one basic dark color as an accessory color. This makes it possible to use the same shoes, handbag, hat, gloves, and hosiery with a number of different costumes.

If black is becoming, especially in a hat, it makes a good accessory and background color, for, with it, almost all colors, except possibly brown and navy blue, are smart. However, black and brown may also be combined in certain textures—brown furs, for instance, may look very well with black. Black hats and black shoes, however, are seldom advisable with brown. Navy blue is not especially good with black, but almost all other shades of blue are excellent with black—pale blues, gray blues, bright blues, violet blues, and green blues are all extremely effective with black.

The black basic costume, with touches of either pale or bright color, is chic and may be made becoming to almost every woman if the proper accent is chosen. Black and white or off-white is likewise widely becoming. If black is chosen as the basic color, one need wear very little actual black, except in accessories; and one need never wear unrelieved black. Yet one is more likely to have a harmonious costume if black is decided on as the basic color before a single purchase is made.

Women who wear many outdoor clothes, particularly of the tweed and more rugged types, do well to provide brown accessories for these sport clothes. Tannish-brown leather not only makes flat-heeled shoes seem smart when, otherwise, they would be merely dowdy in black, but it is a practical leather color that does not show wear and scuff-

ing, and it blends with almost all outdoor colors—not only with tannish and brownish tweeds, but with the greens and blues that frequently look so well in outdoor clothes. It likewise goes well with yellows and reddish tones, in fact, with almost all colors except black.

If economy must be considered, a coat in the chosen basic color will be most satisfactory.

*Black.* Black is probably the most satisfactory of all colors since, with different accessories, it may appear very simple or sophisticatedly dressy. It is especially important that black be well cut and well fitted, for black may be either dowdy or distinguished.

With a black coat, dresses and hats of almost any becoming colors may be worn, and the wardrobe is really less limited as to color interest than if a more definitely colored coat were chosen. Black has the almost unique advantage of looking well in every season of the year.

*Navy blue.* Navy blue is an excellent spring and summer coat color which may appear more youthful and more flattering than black. While it permits many interesting color harmonies, it presents difficulties which black does not, as there is the difficulty of matching blues themselves. Navy-blue shoes tend to have purplish casts and seldom exactly match the coat. For this reason black is often preferable for the shoes to be worn with a navy-blue coat.

It is also difficult to get navy-blue hats, particularly straw hats, which look well with the navy-blue coat. Unless the blue hat is of exactly the same hue, it is usually better to wear a contrasting hat, perhaps of natural-colored straw

or of a bright color—possibly violet, red, or green.

In considering a black coat, a contrast of texture, apparently giving a difference of color, tends only to add interest to the black costume, but the blue costume, having apparently different blues, appears poorly chosen and cheapened as a result.

In the fall, a blue, spring coat still looks like a spring coat, while the same model in black appears suitable for fall and early winter. This is partly because the blue does not blend well with fur colors; it looks better with gray fur rather than black or brown fur, and, for this reason, has customarily been endorsed by fashion largely as a spring color. Blue being a “cool” color looks fresh and cool for spring and summer, but chilly for fall and winter.

*Brown.* Brown, a warm color, which is largely used in fall and winter is also effective for spring and summer. Because brown is less widely used as a spring color its unusualness among the predominately blue- and black-clad crowd gives it added distinction.

Browns are more easily combined than navy blues, for browns of varying hues and values harmonize readily. Brown leathers, brown furs, and brown fabrics may be harmonized easily. More care should be used in selecting brown hats and dress and coat fabrics. If the hat does not match exactly, it should be either definitely darker or definitely lighter, giving a deliberate contrast. The brown dress worn under a brown coat should likewise be either a good match or one showing pronounced contrast.

Brown fur coats, especially the more luxurious brown minks, are universally accepted as proper for wear with



almost every color and texture. The richness of their coloring and their luster make them look well with black; but a brown, cloth coat of similar coloring is usually unsuccessful with black.

*Beige.* Beige is not becoming to all women, nor is it always in fashion, but it is a highly practical color, which, for this reason, makes it an economical coat color. Beige combines well with almost every color except gray of the same value. A beige coat may be worn with almost any shoe colors—with black, brown, navy blue, tan, or beige. Hats of definite colors not only look well with beige but usually improve the appearance of a beige coat. While beige itself is not universally becoming, beige with the proper accents of brighter or darker colors is quite widely wearable. The large woman should not forget that light colors tend to make her look larger and that the light beige coat will tend to increase the size of the figure. The silhouette, however, may be less evident in unobtrusive, neutral beige.

*Gray.* Gray combines with all colors. A bluish gray, a pinkish gray, some variation of gray may be found for every color. Some women to whom beige is unbecoming, because it is too much like their skin and hair tones, may look well in gray, especially light, bluish grays. Women with white hair, who frequently find that beige makes their hair look yellowish, may wear carefully chosen gray, preferably gray a shade darker than their hair, so that their hair looks more silvery by contrast.

Gray or beige looks best with decided accents of contrasting color. Both hue and value should contrast with this light, neutral color.

*Dark green.* The woman who plans her costume carefully may find green as useful and as economical as a more neutral color. A dark green coat may be worn with dark brown or black accessories, or with those that are carefully matched. Dark green combines well with definite blues, especially slightly violet blues. The woman to whom blues and green are especially flattering can work out sufficient variety with dresses and accessories in those colors. She may also wear dresses of brown, beige, gray, or black with her green coat. A combination of yellow and green is especially effective and may often be more becoming than yellow alone. Soft oranges may likewise be used with green, and light greens combine effectively. Red and green are likely to give a Christmas-tree effect, yet, if the green is dark, red and green may be extremely effective.

*Wine color.* Dark, wine color, which is flattering to almost all women except those with red hair, makes a becoming coat color, but one of which many women tire quickly. It should, therefore, be chosen only by women who have several coats or who like the color so much that they are sure they will not become tired of it. While it limits the number of colors that may be worn in dress and hat, careful harmonizing will give considerable variety to the wardrobe.

Lighter reds in the same violet-red cast, down to rosy tones and pale, dusty pinks, are effective. Greens and beiges are good. Some wine reds look well with brown; others, with black. Yellows, oranges, and orange-reds should be avoided. Greens must be very carefully chosen and should usually be very dark or very dull, if they are to be used with wine red.



PART II

*Silhouettes and Sizes*





## *Silhouettes and Sizes*

ASK ALMOST ANY WOMAN engaged in shopping for clothes how she plans to choose them. She will usually answer by naming the season and the occasion—something suitable for the street, for formal wear, for sports, for hot afternoons. She may say she wants something new and different; more likely she will assume that you know that. She probably knows the effect she wants to achieve—tailored but not too severe, or something striking or very feminine. If there is something about her person that particularly pleases or annoys her, she is likely to take that into consideration from the first.

“I want a blue that just exactly matches my eyes.”

“It’s awfully hard to find anything, because I’m so short.”

“I can’t wear anything that will make my neck look any longer and skinnier than it is.”

And she may add wistfully, “I’ll never have another outfit as becoming as that green sport suit I had last year.”

Few women realize enough of the reasons for a successful costume to be able to apply the same principles to a different one.

The cardinal principle underlying the achievement of beauty of figure, without changing actual measurements, is that proportion and not dimension is significant. A small foot or a small waistline is no credit to the large-framed woman. Her appearance will be improved when

she ceases to pride herself on such smallness and brings it into scale. The slender woman with spreading hips must sacrifice some of her appearance of slenderness to bring her whole body into scale with their circumference. The short woman must avoid broadening effects, and the tall woman must seek to broaden her figure. In this way each approaches the proportions, though not the dimensions, of the normal figure.

In designing a costume, it is well to remember that conflicting centers of interest, too many details, make a costume intricate and confusing. A well-designed costume has a major center of interest near the face and not more than two or three minor or subordinate accents. More than these gives a spotty appearance, causing the observer's eyes to jump from accent to accent with a restless movement, and give a decidedly unpleasing appearance to the costume. Secondary centers of interest may be on the hands or arms in the form of bracelets, rings, or interesting cuff details; at the waist or hipline; or, if repeated in a subdued manner, the accent used near the face may be at hemline or feet.

The principles of beautiful proportion are, of course, quite independent of style and mode. Unfortunately, styles and modes are often quite independent of beautiful proportion. As the eye becomes accustomed to seeing them, poor proportions may seem more beautiful than they really are. Thus, low beltlines encircling the hips create a proportion difficult for many figures, yet, when they were the rule, others seemed awkward. The same is true of fads, such as short skirts, light-colored hosiery, and

cloche hats. As a part of the crowd, it is sometimes good policy to sacrifice some individual beauty of line. Yet in every mode there are degrees, and every woman profits by knowing what devices display her figure to best advantage.

With the figure, as with the face, the aim in design should be to emphasize pleasing features and to center interest away from unattractive ones.



## CHAPTER XIII

### *Optical Illusions Affecting the Figure*

THE STUDY OF DEVICES for changing the apparent contours of the face has made familiar the principle that slenderness may be gained either by adding length or by decreasing width, and that long thinness may be minimized by lines that shorten or by those that broaden. In the treatment of the figure, however, it is not possible to list, without qualification, certain devices that will give height and certain others that, by adding width, seem to make the figure shorter. In practically every case, it is necessary to say that, if wisely used, certain lines will give a certain effect, and to point out how unskillful variations will often produce an opposite effect.

#### *Critical Analysis of the Figure*

*Proportion of head to body.* The actual size of the figure is less important than its proportions. It is not alone the actual height of the figure that makes an individual appear tall, but rather the proportion of the head to that of the body. A small head makes its owner appear much taller than an individual of the same height with a large

head. The height of the figure is sometimes measured in terms of heads (the measurement from crown to chin). Seven and one-half heads is considered average height. Some persons also regard this as ideal height while others prefer eight heads. Most professional mannikins have small heads and elongated bodies, sometimes being as much as nine heads in height.

The width of the head should obviously be less than the length, if the head is to have the oval contour that is considered ideal.

*Weight.* The normal weight for an individual's height gives another basis for determining the costume lines needed. The late Dr. Lulu Hunt Peters, authority on weight control, recommended that the ideal weight be estimated at 110 lbs. for 5 feet and  $5\frac{1}{2}$  lbs. for every inch beyond that stature. Fashion authorities generally feel that this weight, while probably ideal from a physician's point of view, is somewhat too high to give a perfect foundation for the costume. Since Dr. Peters allowed for 10 per cent variation, according to the size of the body frame, and since her table was for both men and women, 5 lbs. per inch rather than  $5\frac{1}{2}$  is probably a safe basis for figuring ideal weight. Even when using this figure, one must consider whether the frame is small, medium, or large. A person of small frame may be overweight at a much lower figure than a person of large frame, yet may not appear so large, even though more rotund. Persons of large frame may need slenderizing lines whatever their weight.

*Posture.* Posture influences the actual everyday height

of the individual, for most people stand as erect as possible when being measured, but frequently fail to do so at other times. This must be considered when judging height and when prescribing lines. It is not sufficient to note whether or not the individual stands at her greatest height; we should also note what part of the body droops or sags. In one case only the neck and head may be stooped and in another the loss of height may be near the waistline where the trunk is allowed to sag. This may make a difference of several inches in the height, and it likewise makes a great difference in the contours of the body. Protruding diaphragm and abdomen, hollow back, and the protrusion below are caused by sagging of the trunk.

*Proportion of shoulders to hips.* In the ideal woman's figure, the shoulders and hips are of the same width. In that of children and very young girls the hips are narrower. When the hips are more slender than the shoulders, the figure may appear youthful or merely awkwardly undeveloped. When the hips are wider than the shoulders, an ungraceful line results. This defect should always be corrected as much as possible. When the shoulders are wider than the hips, correction is not always necessary, but it is advisable if the shoulders are unusually wide or the hips particularly thin and narrow.

*The arm.* In a person of normal weight the arm tapers from the wrist to the elbow without becoming perceptibly wider above the elbow; in the person who is below normal weight, the arm is smaller above than below the elbow; and in a person heavier than normal weight it is much

larger above the elbow. The apparent size of the hands is frequently dependent not only upon their actual size but upon that of the arm and of the amount and the length of hand revealed by the dress.

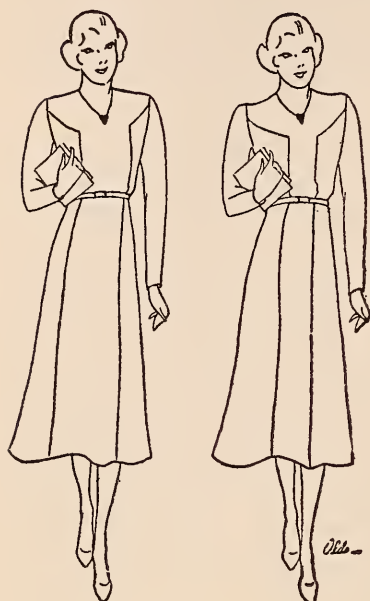
*Waistline.* The waistline should be judged when the foundation garment is worn, provided, of course, that the garment is necessary. When selecting this garment no effort should be made to define a waistline where one does not actually exist, since this usually gives an awkward and "stuffed" effect to the figure. The waistline as it appears on the clothed figure is important in determining the lines that should be worn and the placement and use of the belt.

*Legs and feet.* In the figure of average proportions, the thigh is about the same width as the hips. If it is perceptibly narrow or heavier, this point must be considered in choosing becoming lines.

The calves, ankles, and feet can best be judged in proportion to other parts of the figure, since, if they are perceptibly smaller, they will make the figure appear unduly heavy. Small lower limbs seem to give an inadequate support to the large body. They frequently remain small when weight is put on in middle age. Effort should then be made to increase their apparent size, thereby increasing the apparent grace of the entire figure.

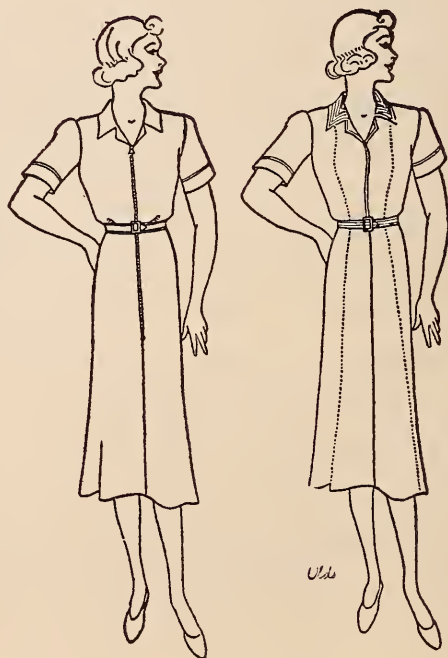
One cannot judge the feet without considering whether or not the arches are erect or fallen. Frequently one must compromise beauty of line and prescribe shoes that will give adequate support to sagging arches. The feet themselves and the lines of the figure will be improved.





Wide panel gives breadth; narrow one gives slender effect.

A narrow, perpendicular line formed by a zipper or a row of buttons tends to divide the figure in halves, usually emphasizing true proportions; while becoming to the slender figure, it makes the heavier figure look wider.



### *Perpendicular Lines*

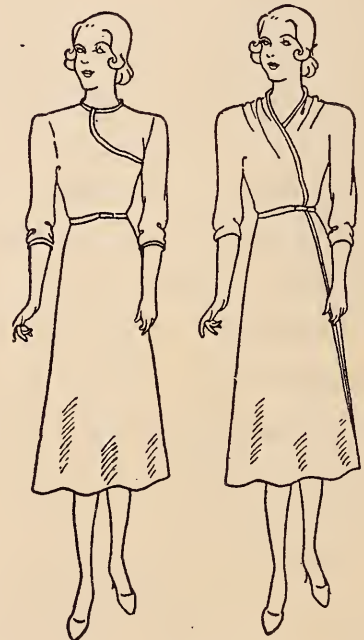
As nearly everyone knows, but sometimes fails to remember, straight perpendicular lines tend to increase the apparent height of the wearer. Not everyone knows, however, that not all straight perpendicular lines give "long lines" to the figure. A large number of evenly spaced perpendicular lines lead the eye across the figure, from one stripe to the next, emphasizing width, not length. A broad panel may likewise cause either a horizontal movement or one of vertical feeling.

*Center panels.* A panel extending the full length of the figure may be especially effective in increasing the apparent height of the wearer. Its width must, however, be proportioned with due regard to the size of the wearer. An extremely wide panel, one extending almost the width of the figure, tends to lead the eye of the observer across the figure, thus increasing its apparent width and minimizing its height. A narrower panel will cause the eye of the observer to travel up and down the figure, in perpendicular movement, thereby increasing the height of the figure. A slight adjustment in the width of a panel may add greatly to the apparent grace of the wearer. The extremely thin, short woman will wish to avoid the severely straight, long, narrow panel, which makes her appear appreciably thinner as well as taller. Panels in contrasting color, pleated panels, and similar means of obtaining softer lines than those of the severely straight panel are desirable.

*Narrow center line.* A row of buttons, a band of trimming, or other perpendicular effect placed in the center



A short tunic, especially if it is opened at the front giving the effect of side panels, materially shortens and widens the figure; the same overdress carried the full length of the skirt, as in a redingote, lengthens the figure.



To give long line, entire length of diagonal should be visible from front.

of the figure divides the figure in two in such a manner as to place emphasis on width rather than on height. Several perpendicular lines grouped to give an effect similar to that produced by a panel are usually much more becoming than a single narrow perpendicular trimming used in the center. When a single line is employed, it is frequently more easily worn when placed at one side instead of in the exact center.

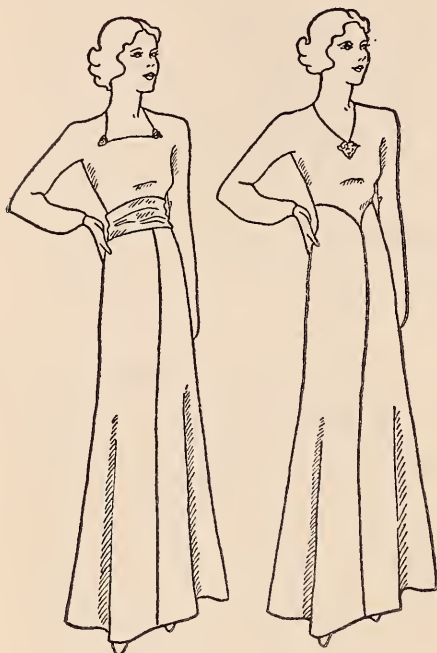
*Side panels.* When they are in fashion, side panels may be used to modify the figure; carefully placed, they may either reduce or add to apparent height. If placed too far out over the hips, they tend to add width and shorten the figure. If they are shorter than the dress, they perceptibly lessen apparent height. Panels of contrasting color, which are shorter than the dress and are placed far out over the hips, leaving a wide panel of the dress revealed, are especially difficult for the short woman to wear.

Panels at least slightly longer than the dress tend to increase apparent height. If they are placed carefully, so that a pleasing space division, a panel of correct width, is formed in the center of the figure, panels or drapes at the side of the skirt are especially graceful on the short, thin figure. Pointed panels further add to the apparent height of the wearer. A slight adjustment in length or width of panels may perceptibly change the apparent proportions of the figure.

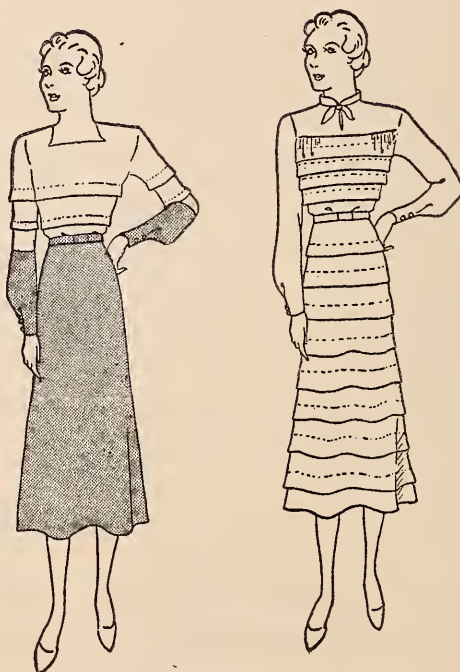
### *Diagonals*

A diagonal line, being longer than a perpendicular line, placed lengthwise of the figure tends to increase the appar-





A V-shaped neckline and pointed seaming at the waist makes the figure seem taller than the square neckline and horizontal lines at the waist.

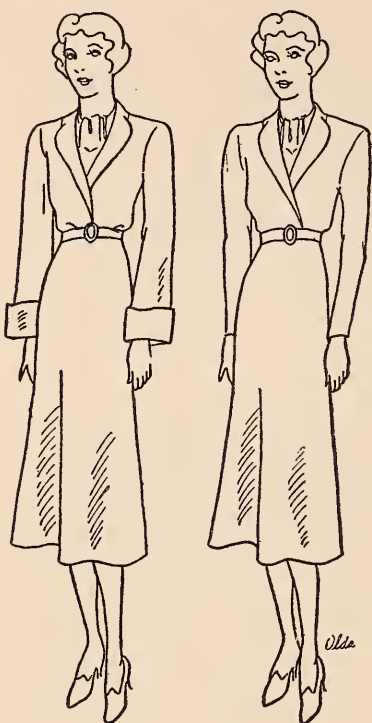


Horizontals may lead eye up and down; contrasted and well-placed horizontals lessen height.

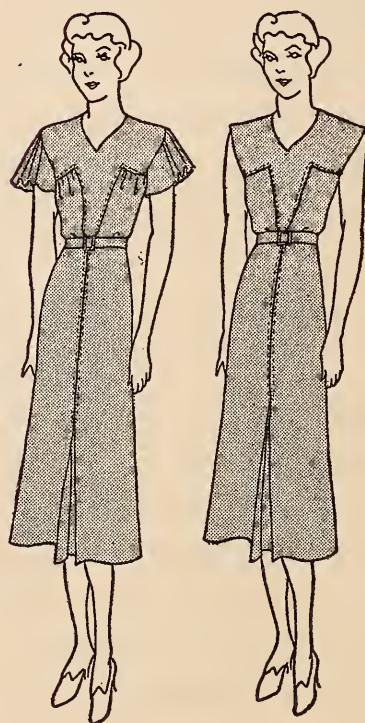
ent height of the figure. Not only does it lead the eye up and down, but it leads it over the longest path. A surplice closing, a diagonal line extending from the shoulder at one side to the hem at the other, therefore gives an appearance of height to the figure. The entire length of the diagonal should be visible from the front view, but should not extend too far out at each side or it may tend to carry the eye outward.

*Points.* A pointed line likewise leads the eye up and down, increasing the apparent length of the figure. It has an added advantage, in that the converging diagonals lead the eye inward, decreasing apparent width and giving height and slenderness. A pointed drape that has not wide, diverging lines is especially slenderizing. Pointed hemlines not only prevent a horizontal break in the figure but give a perpendicular movement.

An effective device for increasing height, one that gives interest to the design of the dress and an air of sophistication to the wearer, is the use of pointed lines, which give an up-and-down movement and appear to extend the figure to greater length. A V-shaped neckline, V- or pointed seamings at the waist and hipline, and a skirt with an uneven V-hemline add perceptible length to the figure and give fashionable, long, slim lines. As the V-line may make the thin face too long, it should usually be combined with soft fabrics or with accessories having a softening influence upon the face. As slenderness of face and figure are fashionable, however, the V- or pointed lines in a softened, not too-severe or geometric, interpretation are usually becoming, even to the short, thin woman. When



Wide sleeves and heavy cuffs add width at the hipline; close-fitting sleeves give a longer, more slenderizing line.



Short sleeves add to width of figure, lessening height; bare arms give long line.

she wears square or horizontal lines at the neck, at the waist and hips, and in the hemline, her height is greatly reduced and her width is exaggerated until even the thin figure may appear square and squat.

### *Horizontals*

Horizontal lines are a well-known device for decreasing the apparent height of the figure; but few persons realize that, if incorrectly placed, these horizontals may lead the eye up and down the figure from one horizontal to the next and give an impression of increased rather than lessened height. Evenly spaced horizontal lines are most likely to lead the eye up and down; tucks, seamings, or folds at regular intervals actually add height to the figure. Unevenly spaced horizontals, particularly if used in conjunction with color contrast, lead the observer's eye across the figure, increasing its apparent width and minimizing its height. As horizontal contrasts may be introduced in scarfs and belts, in contrasting jackets or blouses, or in the color of dresses showing beneath seven-eighth or three-quarter length coats, they are a means of lessening the height of the figure that can be applied to most costumes.

### *Details*

*Sleeves.* A long, narrow sleeve gives a perpendicular feeling, while a wide sleeve produces a horizontal movement, which adds width and breaks the height of the figure. If the sleeve is wide and even, the short, thin woman may appear to have wide, heavy hips and too great width. Her height, of course, will be seriously broken. A close-



fitting sleeve, emphasizing the slender line of the arm, but not fitting too tightly if the arm is extremely thin, removes all bulk from the width of the figure and carries the eye of the observer up and down rather than across the figure.

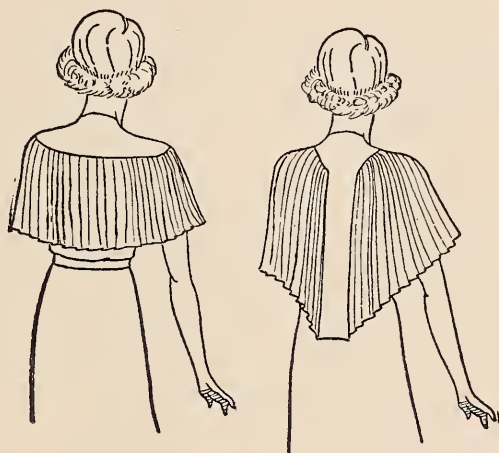
If the sleeve is of one color, rather than with contrasting cuff or other trimming, the length of the arm is increased, while undue emphasis of width is avoided. Contrasting cuffs, which cause the eye of the observer to travel across the figure from one wrist to the other, add width and thereby shorten the height. If the cuff or sleeve trimming is bulky as well as contrasting, the effect is still more disastrous to the short woman. Fur of self-color and of close, sleek character is most suitable for the sleeves of the short woman's coat.

Gloves of contrasting color have an effect similar to that of color contrast used in the sleeves.

Short sleeves, especially when in a dark color contrasting with the skin, break the length of the arm and place emphasis upon the width of the shoulders and of the entire figure. A sleeveless dress, permitting the entire length of the arm to be seen, emphasizes this length. The shoulders may appear narrower than in a sleeved, even a long-sleeved, dress, and the entire figure may appear taller and more slender.

*Collars and capes.* The short, heavy woman must use great discrimination when selecting dresses with collars. Wisely chosen, they may add grace to her figure and give lengthened and softened lines to her face. Contrasting collars are especially difficult and should usually be rather

small, since a large collar of contrasting color is almost certain to cut the figure horizontally. Large cape collars are most becoming if they are pointed or V-shaped, since they give long lines, which lead the eye to the center of the figure rather than toward the sides. When double points are used, they must not be placed so far apart as to lead the eye outward rather than lengthwise. Round or square



Pointed cape is more slenderizing than wide, circular one.

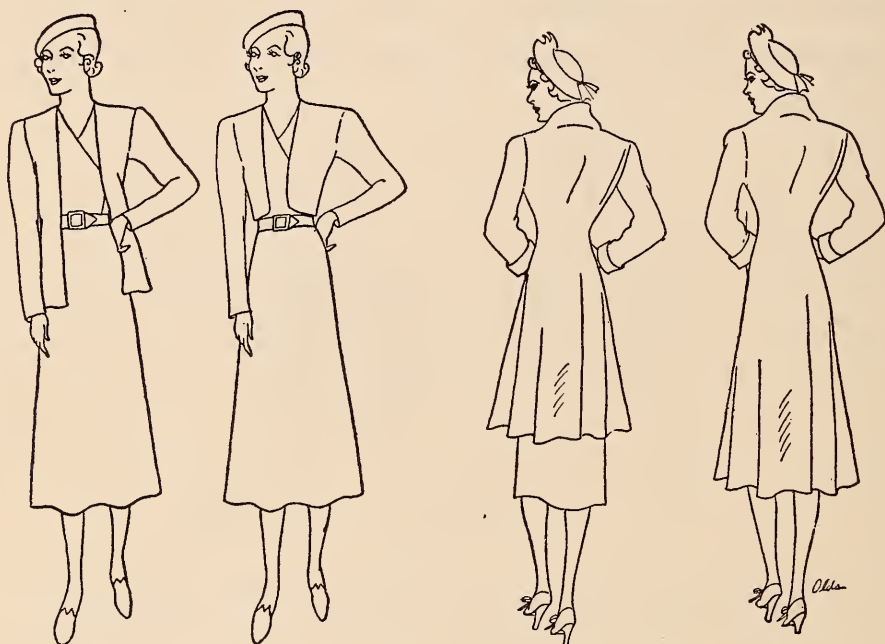
collars, obviously unsuited to the short, heavy figure, are often a pleasing contrast to slenderness. Collars of self-fabric without pronounced or conspicuous trimming at the outer edge are most easily worn. A contrasting trimming on a self-color collar is likely to break the length of the figure as much as would a collar of entirely contrasting color.

*Length of coat or jacket.* A jacket ending near the center of the figure markedly decreases height, the horizontal line of the jacket cutting the length of the figure. The length of the legs is materially decreased, the figure seem-

ing not only shorter but in many cases poorly proportioned.

A bolero jacket, ending at or slightly above the waistline, gives greater length of limb, making the entire figure seem taller and more slender.

Coats of three-quarter or seven-eighth length are usu-



In a bolero the figure seems taller than in a hip-length jacket. A full-length coat gives greater height than a three-quarter length one.

ally less becoming than those of full length, as they break the line of the costume and leave too short a line underneath to be in pleasing proportion with the length of the coat. This is especially true if the dress or skirt worn underneath the coat is of a contrasting color, which gives a border that breaks the length of the costume and makes the figure seem perceptibly shorter and heavier. A flaring, swagger cut, or a short length with a wide, full hem,

shortens the figure more than does a close-fitting, straight line.

*Lines of hat.* The effect of hats on the figure is much the same as the effect of the caps placed on the top of the perpendicular lines shown in the accompanying illustration (p. 146). If a small, close-fitting turban is worn, there is no horizontal break in line to arrest the eye, and it will continue to travel upward, beyond the actual length of the figure, making the wearer seem taller, in the same manner that the straight line without a cap seems longer than the line next to it.

A hat with a wide brim, creating a straight horizontal line, makes the figure seem shorter than it actually is, for the eye is not allowed to travel the full length of the figure, but is arrested before it actually reaches the top of the figure. Thus the figure wearing a straight-brimmed hat loses even more apparent height than does the straight line with the straight horizontal cap.

The drooping hat brim not only arrests the upward movement of the observer's eye but actually causes a downward movement, making the wearer's figure seem perceptibly shorter. This can, to some extent, be overcome by placing striking trimming above the brim, which, particularly if high on the crown, may aid in retaining an upward movement.

The upturned brim, even though it does, like other brims in the present mode, begin well down on the head, encourages the observer's eye to travel upward, beyond the actual limits of the figure, thereby increasing apparent height.





The shape of the hat influences the apparent height of the figure, just as the caps at the top of the perpendicular lines influence their apparent length. All of the figures on this page are of the same height.

The slanting diagonal line in the brim may lead the eye up at one side. Together with trimming so placed that the emphasis is upon height, the wearer may appear taller than she actually is. If trimming is placed on the lower end of the brim, accenting the downward movement, the wearer tends to appear shorter. This is likewise true if the brim is larger on the side that dips down.

## CHAPTER XIV

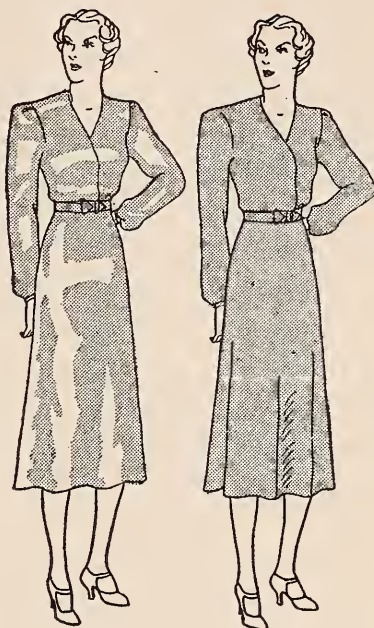
### *Texture and Color Affect Silhouette and Size*

GR<sup>EAT</sup> AS WE KNOW the effect of line to be upon the appearance of the figure, the effect of color and texture is also so powerful that several dresses of identical design, but in fabrics of different color and texture, may produce widely different effects upon the figure of a woman wearing them.

#### *Shiny Textures Increase Size and Reveal Silhouette*

Shiny surfaces reflect light, thereby increasing the apparent size of the person wearing them. They likewise reveal the silhouette as the high lights on the shiny surface reveal contours. A person with a large bust, large arms, or large hips finds shiny-surfaced fabrics particularly difficult to wear, as they not only increase the apparent size of the entire figure, but accentuate the poorly proportioned features, the high lights upon them compelling attention. Only the slender, well-proportioned woman should wear satins and other shiny-surfaced fabrics. The too-thin, angular woman finds them as trying as does the stout, rotund woman.

Shiny textures highlight curves and increase rotundity; dull-surfaced fabrics are more slenderizing.



Stiff fabrics increase actual size of silhouette and apparent size of wearer; softer fabrics are more slenderizing.



### *Dull Textures Decrease Size and Conceal Silhouette*

Dull textures absorb light, thereby decreasing the apparent size of the wearer and tending to conceal the silhouette. Fabrics with dull surfaces, therefore, aid in decreasing the apparent size of the woman wearing them, by promoting an appearance of slenderness, at the same time adding grace to the figure by minimizing irregularities of silhouette. Dull-surface fabrics are becoming to nearly all types of women, there being no type of figure that cannot wear them in some interpretation.

### *Stiff Fabrics Increase Size but Conceal Silhouette*

Stiff fabrics stand out from the figure, increasing its apparent size while concealing the actual outlines, the silhouette. Therefore, while a stiff fabric, such as taffeta, usually makes the wearer appear larger than she actually is, the woman who is only slightly larger than she desires to be may sometimes conceal excess weight by a dress of stiff fabric so designed that it conceals the real outlines of the figure, leaving the observer with the impression that it is the dress and not the wearer that possesses actual breadth. This device is particularly helpful in concealing irregularities of figure. For instance, the fairly slender woman with large hips may find that a taffeta gown with molded bodice, revealing the slenderness of the upper part of the figure, and a bouffant skirt, conceals the actual outlines of the too-heavy hips.

Stiff fabrics, unless carefully handled, give harsh angular lines and may accentuate an appearance of angularity in the too-thin figure. However, if used so that they

stand out from the figure, not fitting closely, this is not likely to occur, since stiff fabrics, as a general rule, are best suited to the slender woman. They should, under most circumstances, be studiously avoided by the stout woman, and used with discretion by the slightly heavy woman attempting to disguise actual contours.

*Heavy Fabrics Also Increase Size and Conceal  
Silhouette*

Like stiff fabrics, heavy, bulky fabrics increase the size of the wearer and, at the same time, conceal the actual contours of the figure. They tend, however, to make the figure seem square and awkward, to emphasize angularity in figures that possess it, and actually to create that effect even upon the rotund figure. Thick, heavy fabrics must be very carefully handled, as extremely heavy fabrics are seldom becoming. For this reason, the development of sheer velvets and light-weight sheer woolens has made these fabrics becoming to the larger woman who formerly could not wear them because they markedly increased her size.

Heavy fabrics should be avoided by all except the tall, well-built woman who is neither too thin nor too fat, only the athletic figure and carriage being consistent with them. Moderately heavy fabrics of soft pliable character can be worn by the person of average figure, who will, however, usually find the lightweight fabrics of this type, such as the sheer or very lightweight tweeds, more becoming than heavy tweeds. A lightweight velvet is also more becoming to this type than heavy, deep-piled fabrics.

### *Transparent Fabrics Reveal Silhouette*

While transparent fabrics neither increase nor decrease the size of the figure, they reveal its contours mercilessly so that the stout, rotund figure appears more so, while the thin, angular body is likewise accentuated, revealed in its



Heavy, bulky fabrics add to the actual size of the silhouette; smooth, light-weight fabrics more slenderizing.

Transparent fabrics reveal the actual contours and are difficult for the imperfect figure; soft, opaque fabrics are more wearable.

lack of grace. Therefore, only the person near ideal proportions finds extremely transparent materials becoming; opaque, or at most slightly translucent, fabrics are more becoming to women who have imperfections to conceal.

It is true that a transparent material made over a carefully constructed opaque slip may be becoming to the woman whose figure is far from perfect, but only if the



shoulders and arms it reveals have graceful contours and are not out of proportion to the rest of the body. A transparent costume over a straight, tight slip, which in itself reveals either rotundity or angularity in the wearer and also bad proportions, such as the too-large bust or hips, is especially unbecoming. Likewise a transparent dress worn over a slip with a straight top and straps may be unbecoming because the straight top of the slip creates a horizontal break in the figure. This is especially evident if the dress and slip are of dark material or conspicuous color contrasting with the flesh. A rounded line at the top of the slip, preferably with the slip following the outlines employed at the neckline of the dress, is much more becoming.

Transparent fabrics, especially in loose, floating draperies may give a very becoming, light, airy, graceful effect. Several thicknesses of transparent material used together conceal the contours, yet give a light elusive quality to the costume. Two or more layers of sheer fabric of the same color are more slenderizing than several layers of contrasting color.

Clinging fabrics reveal the silhouette and emphasize bulk. Fabrics that cling closely, especially knitted fabrics, emphasize the silhouette and reveal even minor irregularities and figure defects. They are becoming only to the slender of almost perfect proportions. The woman who is even slightly overweight should either avoid them entirely or should be sure that they are fitted very loosely and worn over suitable foundation garments, and slips which counteract their clinging tendencies.



The young girl with a perfect figure or the slender older woman with good figure and posture may find clinging fabrics very becoming, because they reveal and emphasize true contours of the figure.

When selecting apparel made of clinging fabrics, one should always be sure that they are becoming from all angles, especially from the back view. One should also consider whether or not the fabric is going to hold its shape well. Many knitted and clinging fabrics stretch, losing their proportions, tending to bag out at the seat, the knees, and the elbows. Very often the pressing and reblocking necessary to keep them in shape totally offsets their proposed advantages of not crushing or wrinkling easily.

Printed fabrics, or prints as they are generally referred to, break silhouette, give color, life, and animation. They may be very flattering as testified by the facts that they have been approved by fashion creators for the past dozen years, and that they have seldom, if ever, since machine printing developed, been entirely absent from the fashion picture. This continued use of prints mean that women like them because they are becoming, and because they are practical, not showing spots or wrinkles readily.

But not all prints are becoming to all women. Unsuitable prints are so unpleasant in appearance that they sometimes make it seem safer to avoid printed fabrics entirely.

A few simple principles make it easy to select prints that are wearable and becoming. When one looks at some prints, one finds that one's eyes jump from spot to spot. This is especially true when the designs are bold

in outline and widely spaced, without connecting lines between the individual designs. Other prints carry the eye up and down, giving an impression of added height to the wearer. The opposite effect is obtained when the line direction of the print is horizontal, carrying the observer's



Large, spotty prints increase apparent size of the wearer; small, all-over designs give an indefinite outline to the silhouette which is flattering to the out-of-proportion figure.

Striped effects may be created by printed designs as well as by the more geometric and more obvious stripes; some stripes lead the eye across the figure while others have an up-and-down line direction; the former makes the figure seem wider; the latter more slender.

eye across the figure. Some prints have a swirling-'round feeling, increasing the apparent rotundity of the wearer. Angular, geometric designs may make the figure seem stiff and more angular than it is; these prints, difficult for

the too-thin figure, are too conspicuous for the heavy figure.

*Prints Should Be Scaled to Size of Wearer*

Dainty, fragile-appearing designs are becoming to petite women, but appear too delicate for heavy figures, making the figure seem larger by contrast. Large, sprawling patterns may also make the large figure appear heavier, while they seem too big for the small figure to carry. Moderate designs of moderate size, or allover patterns of indefinite outlines are the most easily worn. Striking color contrasts, brilliant colors which command attention, are difficult for all but perfect figures, and there is always danger that they will overshadow the personality of the wearer.

*Light Colors Increase Size and Conceal Silhouette*

Light colors reflect light, making the surfaces they cover seem larger than they actually are. At the same time they tend to conceal the silhouette, as there is little contrast between the light color and the average background, particularly the background of space. A light dress worn by a person on the stage against a black backdrop would of course reveal the outlines of the figure, but in most instances conditions are the reverse.

Therefore, light colors, even though they increase the apparent size, may be becoming to even fairly stout women, as they make the silhouette inconspicuous. This is partly due to the fact that light colors appear actually to possess less weight, so that the woman in a light dress appears lighter and, therefore, less conspicuously stout,



even though she may appear somewhat larger upon close inspection. The thin woman finds light colors particularly becoming, as they both increase her size and lessen angularity by concealing contours. The figure that is badly proportioned frequently appears at its best in light colors, which always tend to make the silhouette inconspicuous.

### *Dark Colors Decrease Size and Reveal Silhouette*

Dark colors are quite opposite in their effect, as might be expected. They decrease the size of the wearer but emphasize the silhouette. The stout woman finds that they make her appear more slender but reveal uneven proportions, as in the hips or the bust. They may also call attention to her size by throwing her massive figure into relief against a light background. For street wear, against fairly dark backgrounds, a dark costume will make the silhouette less conspicuous.

Dark colors also tend to make the figure appear heavier in actual weight, even though dimensions may be less. Therefore, while dark colors decrease the apparent size and are becoming to most stout women of well-proportioned figure, they should be used advisedly, as they will not always have the traditional slenderizing effect. On the other hand, dark colors are distinctive upon the ideal figure, emphasizing its pleasing contours and making it appear even more slender than it really is. The too-thin woman, more than any other type, must avoid dark colors, for they will make her appear thinner and reveal her angular outlines.



*Bright Colors Increase Size and Reveal Silhouette*

Bright colors, vivid colors of full intensity, reflect light and increase the size of the surfaces they cover. At the same time, vivid colors make the silhouette conspicuous. Therefore, vivid, intense, bright colors are most becoming to the slender woman of good proportions. They may be used with care in fabrics and lines that conceal angularity of the too-thin woman, so that she profits by seeming larger without having her silhouette accented. Stout women, no matter what their proportions, should avoid bright colors.

*Dull Colors Decrease Size and Conceal Silhouette*

Dull, neutralized, or grayed colors decrease the apparent size of the wearer and make the silhouette inconspicuous. Therefore, while a bright blue or a bright red dress would make a woman seem larger, a dull, soft, gray blue or a dull, soft, subdued red makes her seem smaller and does not emphasize the outlines of the figure.

*Warm Colors Are Difficult to Wear*

Like vivid colors, warm colors (red, orange, yellow, red-violet), colors which give an impression of warmth, increase the apparent size of the figure. A warm color is advancing, aggressive; seems nearer to the observer; and, therefore, makes surfaces that it covers seem larger. A warm, bright color most decidedly increases apparent size. Stout women of warm coloring, to whom warm colors are naturally suited, are greatly limited in choice of

color, if they are to make the most of both face and figure. Warm colors, except in very subdued or grayed intensities, should be avoided by all stout women. They are best on the well-proportioned slender woman, as the angular woman also finds them trying because they reveal her silhouette.

### *Cool Colors Flatter All Figures*

Cool colors are receding, seem farther away from the eye, and, therefore, make surfaces they cover seem smaller. This is especially true if the color is neutralized or grayed, although any cool color—blue, green, blue-green, blue-violet—tends to make the figure seem smaller. No type of figure needs to avoid them. Stout women find cool colors much more becoming than warm colors. Those whose proportions are not perfect also find cool colors preferable to warm. The thin woman can wear them even though they may decrease size, because they soften the outlines, but never accentuate them.

## CHAPTER XV

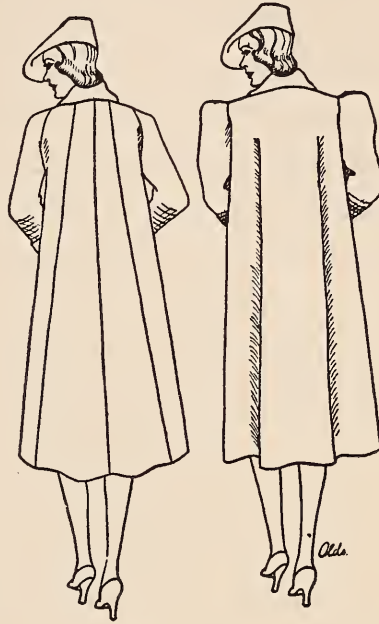
### *Devices That Make Large Hips Less Evident*

**D**ISPROPORTIONATELY LARGE HIPS are a frequent figure defect. Girls and women who have given little thought to their figures begin complaining that dresses are made too tight over the hips, until suddenly they discover that it is their figures that have become wider across the hips, thighs, and lower back. If they are wise, they keep this defect a secret from the world. They will avoid those models apparently designed to emphasize the hips (becoming only to the slim almost hipless figure). They will hide large hips under carefully chosen lines that minimize the width of the hip and center attention elsewhere.

*Broad base triangle.* A sleek, close coiffure or a small, close-fitting hat; trim, narrow shoulder lines; and a slim bodice, gradually widening into wider hips and flaring skirt, create a silhouette narrow at the top and broad at the base, a triangle that lacks grace and balance and, therefore, emphasizes the figure defect.

A wide-brimmed hat, a collar giving a broad line at the shoulders, or a shoulder and sleeve cut to give breadth

Broad-base, triangular silhouette emphasizes hips; broad-shoulder line balances wide hips.



Closely fitting hipline with flare below it reveals faulty proportions; when the flare begins above the largest part of the hips it may conceal their actual contours.



will give balance to the figure and make the hips seem narrower. A coat cut with slightly flaring lines, a flare beginning above the widest part of the hips, thus concealing them, may be balanced by width at the top of the figure. Sometimes both shoulder and hat width are needed, at other times one will be sufficient. A coat cut with swagger lines, the flare beginning at the shoulders, may effectively conceal heavy hips. Care must be taken, particularly when heavy fabrics are employed, to supply the necessary balance at the top of the figure.

*Full skirt better than straight lines.* Straightline, close-fitting dresses or coats reveal the outlines of the figure and display the faulty proportions caused by too-large hips. Although dresses and coats of this type give length to the figure and tend to be slenderizing, they should be chosen and fitted with care. Those that are fitted too closely or are of clinging fabric defeat their purpose of giving slenderness by revealing those parts of the figure that have unpleasing lines.

A wide, full skirt commencing sufficiently high above broad hips may conceal their actual outlines, making it appear that the garment, not the figure, possesses the actual width. If the bodice is slender, emphasizing slim lines above the waist, the illusion of an entirely slender figure may be created. A bertha or scarf giving a wide shoulder line, or a neckline cut with horizontal lines, may be needed to give balance to the figure. A wide hat could, of course, also supply it.

*Horizontal lines to be avoided.* Horizontal lines employed in the skirt, particularly at the hips, lead the ob-

server's eye across the figure, giving an impression of greater width than actually exists. Every effort, therefore, should be made to avoid horizontal details at the hips or in the skirt when the hips are at all broad and out of proportion. Horizontal lines in the bodice, particularly high on the shoulders, or in the full-bloused waist aid in making the upper part of the figure balance the lower.

*Swathed hips difficult.* Garments designed with tightly swathed hips not only reveal but actually increase the apparent size of the hips. Wrapped girdles and sashes add bulk, the tight line reveals actual contours, and the lines of the girdle are usually horizontal, further adding to apparent width. This style, so becoming to slim hips that may be revealed in their true outlines, should not be chosen by the woman with large hips unless other devices that slenderize the hips are employed in conjunction with the swathed hipline. As a general rule, it may be said that the woman with large hips should always avoid the swathed hipline.

A full bodice bloused above the hips makes the hips seem small by contrast with the wider lines above them. Therefore, garments made with moderately close-fitting straight hiplines and a bloused bodice tend to disguise large hips. This method of reducing the apparent size of the hips is best recommended to the rather tall or, at least, the slender woman, for it makes the entire figure seem wider and shorter. The swathed hipline, when worn by a woman with large hips, is best combined with a bloused manipulation.



Closely fitted waistlines and swathed hips reveal size; a loosely fitting belt and bloused bodice make the hips seem smaller.



Horizontal lines created by belts, yokes, and pockets all tend to emphasize width of the hips; perpendicular lines created by seams or pleats minimize their width.

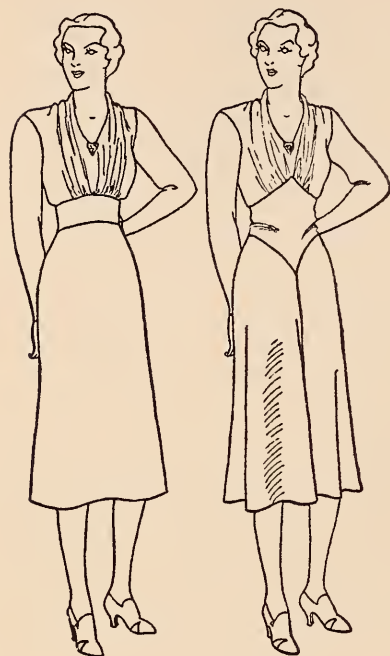
Perpendicular lines, leading the eye up and down rather than across the figure, not only add height but decrease apparent width. Perpendicular lines may be introduced to overcome the trying effect of other details, such as the swathed hipline or the meeting of skirt and blouse. Pleats may be arranged so that they give this perpendicular movement, if spacings are chosen that, instead of leading the eye across the figure, put emphasis upon the length of the pleats. Panels and drapes or the ends of a sash may also supply perpendicular movement.

*Joining of skirt and bodice.* The horizontal line created by a belt or by the joining of skirt and bodice enlarges the hips. This is especially true when the belt, the end of the overblouse, or the seaming of skirt and bodice comes at the widest place on the hips. A contrasting belt, like other horizontal trimming, very markedly enlarges the hips.

The broadening effect of horizontal lines at the seaming of skirt and bodice may be avoided by the use of broken, curved, or oblique lines that carry the observer's eye up and down rather than directly across the figure. There are many of these devices to be found in present-day fashions, for the designers of the day are well aware of the flattering effect they have upon the figure. Therefore, garments employing these methods of reducing the hips may always be chosen for women with large hips.

Sometimes curved or oblique lines, which, if correctly employed, decrease the size of the hips, will lead the eye outward to the largest part of the figure, high lighting its defects. When selecting garments for the woman with





Definite horizontal joining enlarges hips; broken, curving, or oblique lines minimize hips.

Lines leading to the largest part of the hips increase its apparent size; V-lines leading eye toward center over widest part of figure and out to increase size at the waist make hips seem smaller.



large hips, one should study every line, and determine where it leads the eye, whether it carries the eye outward beyond the figure, or whether it accentuates a figure defect.

*V- and U-shapes helpful.* Pointed and oval shapes, *V*- and *U*-lines, lead the eye toward the center of the figure, rather than accentuate the too-wide outlines. These shapes, therefore, may be advantageously used to decrease the apparent size of too-large hips. They are especially effective if they point downward, the narrowest point coming at or just below the widest portion of the hips. If they point upward, there is danger that the wide end of the *V* will lead the eye outward, the diverging lines centering attention on width rather than length. A *V* arranged with the wide portion at the shoulders, increasing the apparent width of the upper part of the body, the point at the hips decreasing their width, is extremely effective in equalizing the figure with too-large hips. A jacket may either conceal large hips or make them seem larger according to its length; one ending just at the largest part of the hips tends to call attention to them, while one ending above the hips may, particularly if it is full or is worn open to give a loose line, make the hips seem smaller by contrast. The jacket ending below the hips may likewise conceal them. Long jackets, however, definitely tend to shorten the figure.

## CHAPTER XVI

### *Lines Minimizing Enlarged Diaphragm and Abdomen*

**P**oor posture, relaxed, sagging muscles, and excess fat that accumulates in bunches on the least-exercised parts of the anatomy cause enlarged diaphragms and abdomens. These defects may occur separately or together. Pregnancy brings a similar but more exaggerated problem. While it is difficult entirely to conceal too-great enlargements at this point, the apparent grace and proportions of the figure may be greatly improved by carefully planned costumes carefully adjusted when worn.

Garments with soft, concealing folds that build out the figure above and below the protruding curves will be found becoming to the woman with either a large diaphragm or abdomen. The long *V* or surplice closing, which is effective in centering interest away from the circumference of the large-hipped figure, is often the worst possible design.

*Foundation garments.* A roll of flesh over the diaphragm may be caused by a too-tight corset, which pushes the flesh up. A one-piece or combination foundation garment is frequently the wisest choice. Not all one-piece

garments are suitable, however. One that is designed to give restraint over the diaphragm, to flatten out this area, should be chosen. Sometimes light, flexible boning may extend over the diaphragm. Under no circumstances should the foundation garment be tight at the waist, as constriction there pushes the flesh up, thus enlarging the diaphragm. It is difficult to fit a separate corset so that it will not exaggerate the diaphragm. If one is chosen, it should be loose at the waist, fairly high in front and worn with a well-fitting brassière that extends well down over the corset, holding the two garments together so that they create the effect of a one-piece foundation.

For the woman with a large abdomen, a separate corset with a long brassière is frequently preferable to the one-piece restraining garment, although the latter, with special abdominal support, may be satisfactory on some figures, especially those having a large diaphragm as well as a large abdomen.

Lingerie that is clinging or slight in quantity may permit the dress to fit too closely over the rounded diaphragm and abdomen.

*Weight of dress.* Unless the dress is constructed so that its weight is distributed, it will have a tendency to hang in a strained, tight line over the protruding abdomen or diaphragm, making these badly proportioned parts of the figure unduly prominent.

A two-piece dress, made with the skirt hanging on a bodice or lining, the blouse hanging free from the weight of the skirt, is frequently preferable. In a dress so constructed, the weight of the skirt does not pull the blouse



smooth and close over the protruding diaphragm. In many one-piece dresses, particularly those that are made with a heavy skirt, a full skirt, or one that is heavily trimmed, the dress is drawn down the length of the front, every bulge in the figure being made apparent.

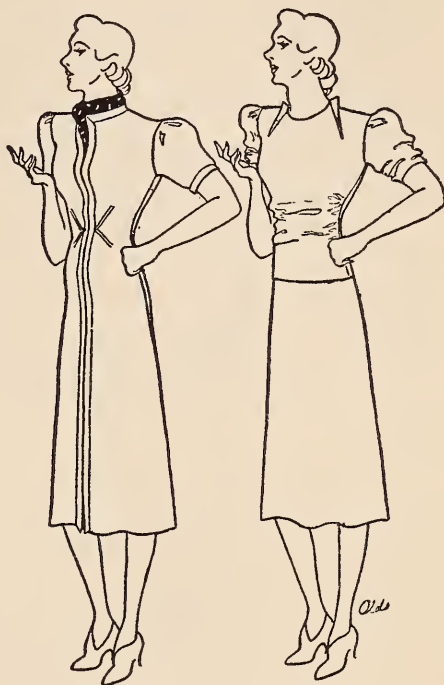
A number of cleverly constructed one-piece dresses designed for larger women have the weight distributed so that part is carried by the bodice lining.

*Boleros and jackets.* A long, straight bolero, long enough to hang below the large diaphragm, may successfully disguise it. The bolero, like the separate blouse in the two-piece dress, hangs below the protruding diaphragm and, being free from the weight of the skirt, does not cling too closely to the figure.

A short bolero—one that does not completely cover the diaphragm, but ends so that it reveals this figure defect—is extremely unbecoming to the woman whose figure is large at this point. The bolero that hangs open at the front likewise reveals the bulging line. The most unbecoming bolero of all is the one that curves away from the opening, the repetition of the curves emphasizing the protruding curves of the figure.

A long, well-fitting jacket, one that fits easily though not too loosely, may be even more becoming than the long bolero, in that it gives longer lines, carrying the eye of the observer well below the protruding curves. If the abdomen as well as the diaphragm is large, the longer jacket is obviously much more becoming. Like the blouse of the two-piece dress, the jacket is not drawn close to the figure by the weight of the skirt. As the jacket usually

The weight of a one-piece dress pulls the material tightly over the abdomen; a two-piece dress distributes the weight and hangs in more slender lines over the abdomen.



The short bolero makes the diaphragm more conspicuous; a longer one balances figure and tends to conceal its defects.

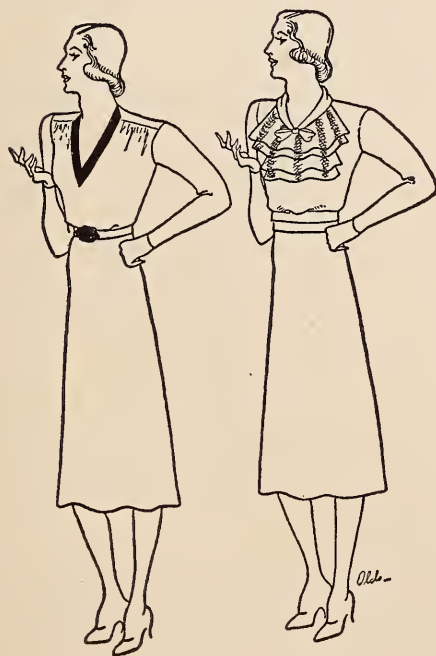
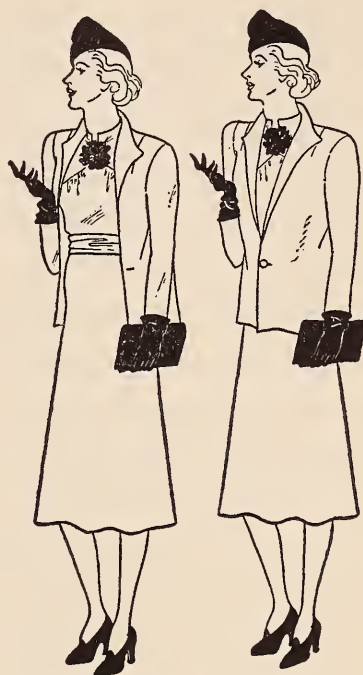
fits more loosely than the blouse, because it laps over, forming at least two folds of material over the front, the garment is further prevented from clinging and thus revealing the rounded diaphragm. Too many folds of the material should be avoided lest they give bulk and so increase the size of the diaphragm.

A jacket that is worn open tends to draw attention to the figure revealed inside its opening. This is especially true if a blouse of contrasting color is worn under the open jacket.

*Cut of bodice.* A loose, easy line over the bust and a loose armscye are necessary to prevent making the upper part of the figure appear unduly small in comparison with the large diaphragm, thus emphasizing the latter. Dresses that are too closely fitted at the top, those with tight narrow lines, make the middle of the figure appear grotesquely large and badly proportioned, high lighting defects that might be concealed by looser lines at the shoulders and bust. Sometimes lines that definitely increase the size of the upper part of the figure may be chosen. More frequently, however, a loose-fitting garment is preferable to one that has actively broadening lines. But care must be taken that the garment fits. A too-large garment, one with a too-long shoulder line, destroys the line of the entire figure.

Plain, unrelieved dress fronts reveal bulging curves and awkward proportions. Beads or other decorations over the protruding curves likewise accentuate them. A long jabot or a scarf arranged to fall in soft lines at the front aids in concealing the too-large abdomen. Discretion,

The diaphragm is unduly prominent when jacket is worn open; concealed by jacket worn closed.



A jabot enlarging silhouette at the upper part of the figure makes diaphragm less conspicuous; flat, close lines at the neck reveal the diaphragm and abdomen.



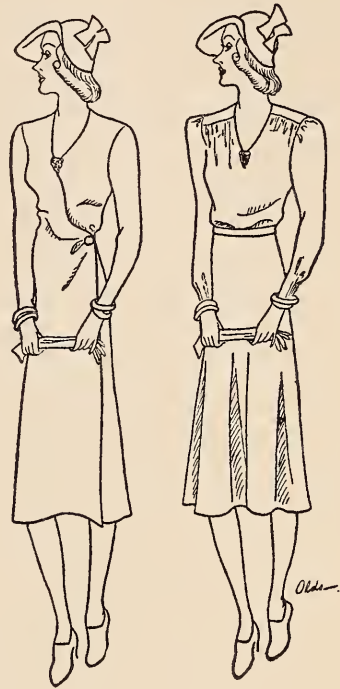
however, must accompany its use. A scarf of conspicuous color or a jabot of bulky proportions might emphasize the abdomen by making that part of the figure the center of interest or by increasing the size of the silhouette at a point where it is already too large. Likewise, care must be taken that the scarf or jabot does not end just above the prominent part of the figure, thus centering attention near it and revealing rather than concealing it. In many cases, a dress must actually be tried on before one can be sure whether it will conceal the defect or tend to exaggerate it. Sometimes a slight adjustment, perhaps tacking a fold so that it will always fall in the most pleasing line, may be necessary to make a dress becoming to the woman whose figure is too full over the abdomen and diaphragm.

A dress made with a full waist, bloused low over the hips, is effective in concealing the large diaphragm and, correctly placed, aids in concealing the large abdomen. The full waist, bloused so that it stands out from the figure above the waist, covers the bulge, enlarges the entire waistline, and, in this manner, equalizes the unevenly distributed flesh. If the waistline is placed too high, rather than over the hips, the curve of the diaphragm and the heavy waistline are revealed; but with the low bloused line, a straight, smooth effect is gained at this point.

Garments cut with a curve over the diaphragm, as are some surplice dresses that assume a curve at this point, serve to rivet attention on this too-round part of the figure, thereby exaggerating an unlovely line.

*Hemline and beltline.* Too frequently one's attention is first centered on the large abdomen or diaphragm by a

The low, bloused line conceals the diaphragm; diaphragm is accentuated by the surplice closing which repeats its curve.



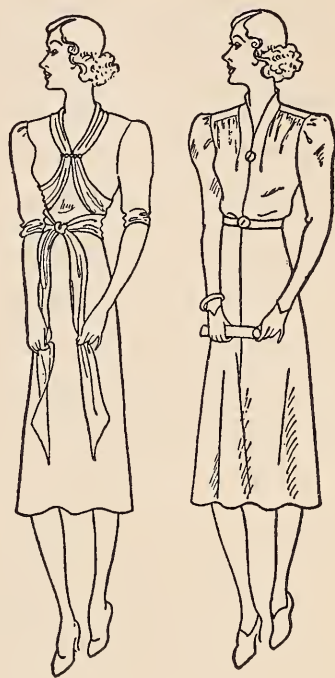
If the hemline or beltline rides up, the large abdomen is more conspicuous; the hemline and beltline should be carefully adjusted.

poorly fitted dress that rides up at the waist and hemline, disclosing the fact that the large abdomen "takes up" more material, causing the dress to be short in front. When the line is drawn up by the large abdomen, the hang of the skirt is also spoiled, frequently clinging close at the sides and flaring out abruptly in front in a manner which high lights the figure defect. Careful adjustment of the belt and hemline may make a very unbecoming dress suitable for the woman with this figure defect. Frequently the alteration may best be made by shortening the waist at the sides and back, thus giving the necessary additional length at the front and correcting both belt and hemline difficulties. At other times, the adjustment must be made at the hemline or at both points. Sometimes the girdle or belt may be lowered without an actual change in the length of the waist.

A straight, loose line over the hips is effective in equalizing the figure and is frequently obtained by a straight, loose girdle, which will retain its straight lines because the weight of the dress holds it away from the figure and prevents it from clinging above and below the bulging curve of the diaphragm and abdomen. The bulky girdle, with many folds of material, increases the apparent size of the figure more frequently than it conceals it. A bow or tie in the center of the girdle not only adds bulk, thereby increasing apparent size, but it also centers attention upon the figure defect.

*Decorative details over abdomen accent it.* Obvious as their unbecoming effect usually seems to the discriminating observer, many dresses intended for large women,

Conspicuous bows, knots, or buckles over the abdomen enlarge the silhouette and call attention to the figure defect.



V-line at waist may conceal or accent defect.



who so frequently have too large an abdomen, are made with buckles or conspicuous decoration or ornamentation placed at the center of the girdle or directly over the abdomen. Frequently radiating lines focus interest on the already too-conspicuous part of the anatomy. While it is bad design for the center of interest of any costume to be so far removed from the face, this is especially serious when interest is centered upon a figure defect. Decoration placed near the face may, if sufficiently interesting, distract attention from the figure defect.

*V-line at waist.* A *V*-line at the waist is frequently much more becoming than a straight line, but it will accent rather than conceal the large abdomen if it is incorrectly placed. While a *V*-line that dips down in the front may give a slender waist and hipline, which aids in concealing the enlarged abdomen, the inverted *V*-line tends to accent the large abdomen, making it seem still more conspicuous. Straight *V*-lines are preferable to those formed by curves, as a curved line tends to exaggerate the too-great curve of the abdomen.

### *Maternity Wear*

The problem of finding suitable apparel for maternity wear is most easily solved if emphasis is laid upon the selection of becoming lines in styles that hide the contours of the figure. If the question of size only is considered, the contours of the figure may be emphasized by the models that permit adjustment of size.

*Wrapover models.* Dresses made in coat lines wrapping over at the front may be either extremely becoming

and satisfactory, or they may be the worst possible choice for maternity wear. Those models that emphasize the enlarged contours usually have a curving surplice line, which emphasizes the large curve over the abdomen. A surplice line that ends at the waist or hipline is less becoming than one that begins at the shoulder and ends at the hem and gives a long line, which increases the apparent height of the figure without placing any emphasis upon its circumference. Conspicuous buckles or bows used as fastenings of wrapover models further accentuate the lines that the wearer wishes to conceal.

*Plain surfaces.* Large areas of plain, unbroken surfaces are usually unbecoming, especially so if the color is bright or the texture shiny and conspicuous. Seamings or folds of the material, which break up the surface without making it either bulky or fussy, make the full contours of the figure less evident. Plain surfaces are even more difficult when the material is stretched tightly over the figure.

*Contrasts of color and texture.* Pronounced contrasts of color or of texture make the figure more conspicuous and, in so doing, make its defects more apparent. A contrast between skirt and blouse obviously must be avoided. Contrasts creating a perpendicular panel, such as a blouse showing at the front of an open coat or jacket, may be equally disastrous, as they concentrate attention upon the front of the figure. For this reason, jackets, unless large enough to be worn closed, are not becoming models for maternity wear.

*Loose, shapeless garments.* The garment should not be

loose and shapeless, merely large enough without being interesting or of good design. Loose dresses, which hang from the shoulders to the hem, cling closely to the front of the figure and make its outlines more apparent. A belt adjusted in fairly low, loose lines may make an unbecoming dress of this character becoming. Two-piece dresses, with the skirt hung on a bodice and an overblouse or tunic hung loosely over it, offer an effective means of distributing the weight of the garment so that the weight of the skirt does not pull the blouse close and tight against the abdomen. Underwear of soft, non-bulky but not unduly clinging character is helpful.

*Foundation garments.* A maternity corset must be expertly fitted for comfort and protection. One of its chief services is so to distribute the weight of the abdomen that part of it is borne by the broad lower back. It should permit adjustments that continue to give smooth lines over which outer garments may be worn becomingly.

*Jabots and revers may gracefully conceal figure.* Jabots with long, loose folds that end below the largest part of the figure are among the most becoming lines possible for maternity wear. The jabot beginning high about the neck and filling out the shoulders, which may seem too small for the enlarged body, is usually becoming. It conceals the lines of the bust as well as of the abdomen, thus making the figure appear more normal.

More tailored revers may, if long enough, also aid in hiding the contours of the figure. Long scarf ends on coats or dresses may be at once modish and becoming. However, a scarf tied near the waistline may add bulk to



the abdomen without hiding it in the least. As this is usually more a matter of adjustment than of the original design of the garment, it is possible for the wearer to adjust the scarf becomingly.

*Low fullness equalizes silhouette.* A skirt that is full enough at the bottom to give width to the lower part of the silhouette equalizes the outlines of the figure and makes its enlargement less apparent. If a skirt is narrow, clinging close to the knees and legs, the middle of the figure will seem much larger than the bottom. Bulky fullness near the hips or waistline must be avoided. Flaring lines, cut to avoid bulk near the waistline and releasing fullness at the bottom of the skirt, are usually a becoming choice.

*Belt should not curve up at front.* Special attention should be given to adjustment of the belt, so that it will not pull the dress up in front. A slightly uneven hemline, provided it is by design and not an ill-adjustment caused by the enlargement of the figure, may be graceful in relieving the awkwardness of maternity wear. The excessively uneven hemline with long trailing ends usually requires more poise and bearing than is natural to the pregnant woman. Beltlines designed to curve upward are awkward for maternity wear, because the upward-curving line enlarges the apparent size of the abdomen.

*Entire figure demands larger sizes.* In choosing garments to be adapted to maternity wear, it is well to realize that the entire figure, not just the abdomen, becomes larger. The general enlargement makes fitting easier,



rather than more difficult, as a size giving ample room at waist and hips may be used without requiring great alteration. It is usually advisable, however, to alter the lines of the shoulders, taking care that the armscye is well placed, as a trim sleeve and shoulder line adds to the grace and shapeliness of the entire figure. The armscye should not be placed high enough to make the shoulders appear narrow, for moderate width of shoulder aids in giving balance to a wide hipline.

## CHAPTER XVII

### *Lines Modifying the Large Bust*

THE DISPROPORTIONATELY LARGE BUST, which gives the individual an awkward and decidedly mature appearance, may be greatly modified by the lines of the apparel worn. In fact, during the last few years fewer women possess extremely large busts, for modern methods of dressing, particularly modern corseting, minimize the too-generous proportions.

A corset or other restraining garment that is tight and stiff at the waist, particularly over the abdomen and diaphragm, pushes the flesh upward, increasing the actual size of the bust and, at the same time, making it appear larger by contrast with the constricted waist and hipline. One can readily demonstrate this by pressing the hands over the abdomen and diaphragm, pushing them in, and noticing the resulting increase in the size of the bust.

The correctly fitted restraining garment molds the figure into unbroken lines, smooth, flowing curves. It allows the flesh to assume a nearly normal position, but it restrains it to smooth, firm contours.

Uplift brassières with a divided bust line give the high line occurring naturally in youth, but the extreme uplift may make the large bust much more conspicuous, sometimes making it several inches larger than its natural bust

measurement. Pronounced bust lines are at present the fashionable and accepted ideal for the feminine figure, yet only a decade ago the extremely flat, boyish figure was the desired and required line. For this reason many women who failed to achieve a totally breastless effect when the boyish figure was in may still feel that their breasts are larger and more conspicuous than they should be. Sometimes they are mistaken in their desire to create a bustless effect. This chapter is, of course, intended for women who really should minimize and conceal the size of their bust line.

*Narrow skirt emphasizes upper part of figure.* A narrow skirt and close-fitting lines at hips and waist make the upper part of the figure appear larger in comparison with the slender lines below. A high belt, tight enough to accent the curve of the normal waistline, is extremely unbecoming, as it makes the large bust much more apparent.

Width at the lower part of the figure makes the bust appear smaller by lessening the contrast. Wide, flaring skirts and those with horizontal lines, which make the hips appear broader, tend to bring the upper part of the figure into proportion, giving balance to the entire figure and minimizing its defects.

*Closely fitted neck and shoulder ungraceful.* Severe, close lines at the neck and shoulder make the bust appear larger by contrast. The dress or coat that is darted to make it narrow at the shoulders and wider at the bust will, in most instances, tend to increase the curve of the bust. An expert tailor may use this device successfully when fitting the woman with the large bust, but the effect

Narrow skirt emphasizes upper part of figure; flaring skirt and low belt equalize figure.



Horizontal lines in waist increase width; perpendicular lines give length.



is usually unbecoming to the figure of this type. Plain, close-fitting necklines, particularly those without collars or with high collars, are very difficult to wear.

Soft, loose, graceful collars and long, draped jabots are particularly becoming to the figure with the large bust. The loose, soft collars tend to bring the neck and shoulders into proportion with the bust, while the jabot conceals the actual outlines and thus minimizes the size of the bust. Jabots beginning above the largest part of the figure, hanging to the waist or below, are most becoming. Self-color jabots are more becoming than those of a contrasting color, which have a tendency to attract attention to the figure.

*Perpendicular lines give length.* A principle, seemingly so obvious that it would not be worthy of mention were it not so frequently violated, is that horizontal lines increase the apparent size of the upper part of the figure, at the same time accenting the large bust. Yokes, square necklines, and shorter bolero effects create horizontal movement.

Perpendicular lines not only give length, thereby decreasing apparent width, but, if well spaced, break up the surface, making the breadth seem much less than it actually is. It is, however, important that the placing of perpendicular lines be carefully controlled, for too many of them, particularly if evenly spaced, may lead the eye across the figure, rather than up and down, thus increasing its width rather than its length.

*V-line reduces apparent size.* Rounded and curved lines used in the waist tend to accentuate the too-full bust.

This tendency is apparent whatever direction the rounded lines assume, but is particularly evident when they are combined with horizontal effects. Oval or *U*-shaped necklines, beads ending in a wide curve, particularly if the beads are large and round, are unbecoming, especially if the curve comes at the largest part of the figure.

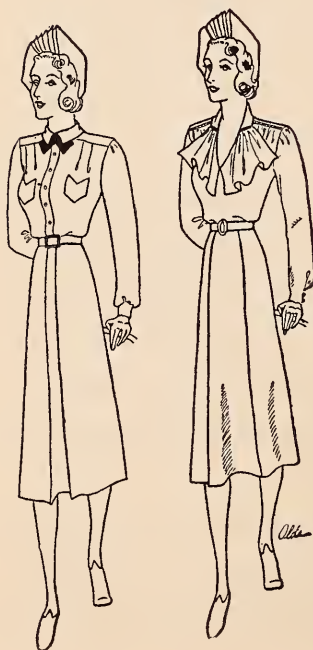
*V*-necklines, deeper *V*-shapes with vestee fronts, *V*-seamings, and similar lines, which lead the eye toward the center of the figure, reduce its apparent size. Care must always be taken that the wide part of the *V*, the diverging rather than the converging lines, does not come at the largest point of the bust. Instead, the point of the *V* should come just below the fullest part of the figure, as this aids in focusing attention in toward the center of the figure without accenting the fullest part.

*Loose folds tend to conceal contours.* Garments that fit closely reveal contours and emphasize rather than decrease size. A dress fitting tightly, with a strained line across the bust, accentuates its curves unduly and makes it appear even larger than its actual dimensions. An ill-fitting sleeve and too small armscye may give a tight appearance to the entire blouse. Shiny surfaces, which in themselves tend to increase size and to high light undesirable curves, further accentuate the unbecoming effect of tight-fitting bodices. Transparent materials, especially when worn over tight-fitting slips, likewise emphasize the too-large bust.

The large, loose blouse, hanging straight above slim hips, may effectively conceal the actual lines of the upper part of the figure, giving the impression that the entire



Curved lines in waist accentuate bust; V-line reduces apparent size.



Closely fitted neck and shoulder contrast with large bust; soft collars and jabots give graceful concealment.

figure is slender. A waist that is bloused at the hips so that it hangs almost straight from shoulders to hips, or a loose jacket or long-bolero effect, will frequently accomplish this result. Actual bulk over the bust should, of course, be avoided. Heavy fur facings in coats, bulk owing to cumbersome double-breasted effects, should also be avoided.

### *Light-Colored Blouse Makes Upper Figure Heavy*

A light-colored blouse in contrast with a dark skirt makes the upper part of the figure seem larger, heavier, than the lower, thus accentuating the out-of-proportion bustline. If the colors are vivid as well as bright, this effect is further increased. A light satin blouse still further reveals the too-full line of the bust.



Light-colored blouse makes upper part of figure seem larger and heavier; solid color tends to equalize the figure.



An entire dress or coat of one color tends to equalize the proportions of the figure and, therefore, is most becoming to the woman with any irregular proportion, particularly a large bust. A solid color is likewise usually better than figured material, especially if the design is large or the pattern conspicuous.

## CHAPTER XVIII

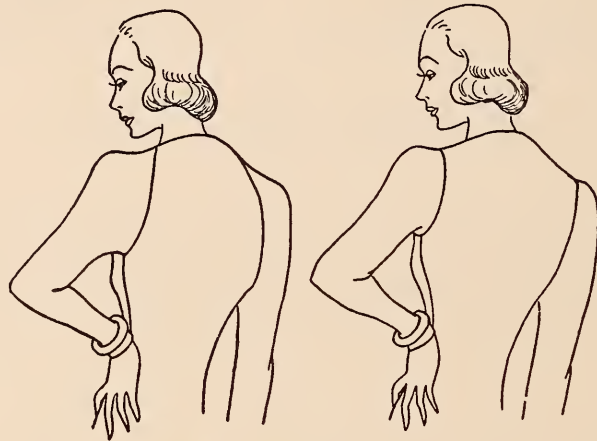
### *Costume Lines That Improve Round Shoulders*

**R**OUND SHOULDERS, due either to structural deformity or to poor posture, may be made less evident by means of costumes selected and fitted to minimize the defect.

*Armscye and set-in sleeve becoming.* Raglan and kimono sleeves exaggerate round shoulder lines, making them appear even more ungraceful than their actual contours. Even persons with normal shoulders may appear stooped and round-shouldered when wearing garments cut with these types of sleeves. This is particularly true of stout women who have a roll of flesh at the back of the neck and between the shoulder blades. Women who have even a slight tendency to stooped or rounded shoulders, who carry their heads too-far forward, should avoid both kimono and raglan sleeves and shoulder lines.

Peasant blouses with gathered and smocked necklines are usually disastrous to the round-shouldered figure, tending as they do to make any figure appear stooped. Sometimes for this reason, however, they may give the appearance that the costume, not the figure, is at fault.

A carefully fitted shoulder line, with an armscye carefully cut to come at the structural point of the joining of shoulder and arm, is most becoming to the round-shouldered woman. An armscye coming too high on the shoulder may call attention to the shoulders, while one



Kimono and raglan sleeves greatly emphasize round shoulders; carefully placed armscye and set-in sleeve lessens round-shouldered appearance.

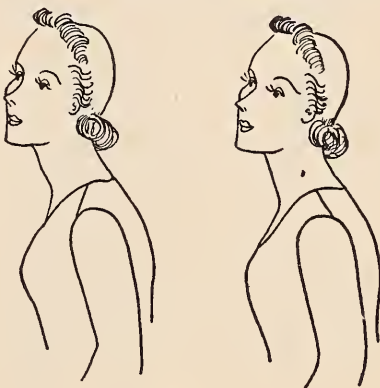
that is too wide or too low down on the arm gives much the effect of the kimono sleeve, exaggerating the rounded shoulders. A normal, easy-fitting, set-in sleeve, therefore, should be the unvarying choice of the stoop-shouldered woman.

*Shoulder seam slanting back imperative.* A shoulder seam placed too-far forward, in front of the natural center of the figure, makes the back seem much larger and more prominent, and round shoulders much more conspicuous. If the shoulder seam slants forward, its line further increases the curve of the shoulders. Even a shoulder line placed in normal position, on the high or center point of

the shoulders, gives a round-shouldered effect, if it slants forward.

A shoulder seam placed slightly back of the normal center line, particularly one that slants gently back, possesses an almost miraculous power of making the shoulders appear thrown back in a straight, erect attitude. So important is the effect of the correctly placed shoulder seam

Shoulder seam slanting forward unbecoming; shoulder seam slanting back very helpful.



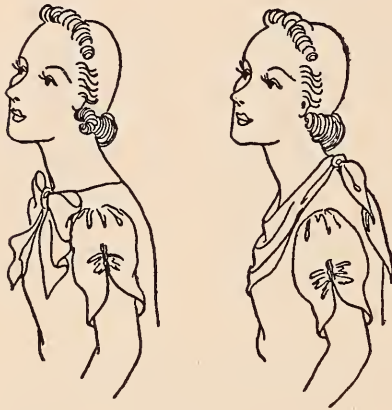
and armscye that a special fitting and alteration is advisable for every woman whose beauty of figure is lost because of a rounded-shoulder line.

*Correctly placed mass at back becoming.* Massive, heavy details at the front of the neck and shoulders appear actually to pull the body forward, making the shoulders more stooped. A scarf with longer ends in the front, a bow, a flower, or other conspicuous trimming details placed at the front, or long, heavy beads, make the shoulders assume a more stooped appearance.

Longer scarf ends at the back of the neck, or similar detail correctly placed to give slightly greater weight at the back, may appear to pull the shoulders back, giving them apparently straighter lines, and thus making round



shoulders much less evident. Placement becomes largely a matter of individual study, observing the effect of each line upon the individual. As a general rule, the lines should be long and the weight placed low, so that attention is centered below the rounded-shoulder blades. Masses placed high in the back may be effective in filling out the too-great curve above the rounded shoulders, but will sometimes, if too heavy or poorly placed, act much as



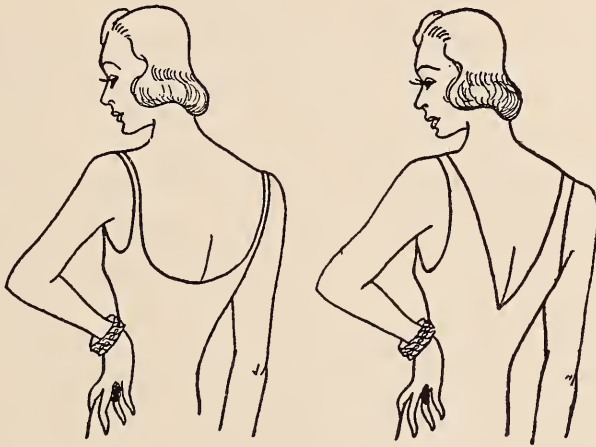
Heavy details in front unbecoming; correctly placed mass at back becoming.

do masses at the front of the shoulders, appearing to weigh the shoulders down to more stooped and rounded contours.

*Low, round neckline accentuates defect.* Low, round necklines repeat the curve of the shoulders, thereby making them much more apparent. An evening dress cut with a low curved line outlining the round shoulders at once reveals and accentuates their defects. If there is decided contrast in color and texture between the dress and skin of the shoulders, the unbecoming effect will be especially marked.

A square or pointed neckline does much to overcome

the rounded contours of the shoulders. These lines should be carefully studied, and placed so that they come at the most pleasing point. The square neckline, in particular, must be carefully handled, for its lines are in decided opposition to the too-great curves of the shoulders and may accent them by contrast. The point on a V-line



Low, round neckline unbecoming; square or pointed line better.

should come well below the curve of the shoulders, otherwise it may center attention on the defect, its converging lines leading the observer's eye to the curved spine of the wearer.

*Collar aids in concealing defect.* Collarless necklines too frequently reveal the unpleasing curves at the back of the neck and shoulders. When tucks are used to narrow the garment at the back of the neck, they often call further attention to awkward shoulder lines. As a collarless neckline in a daytime dress must be rounded in order to be high, its curves serve to accent defects of posture.

If a collarless neckline is to be worn at all, it must be

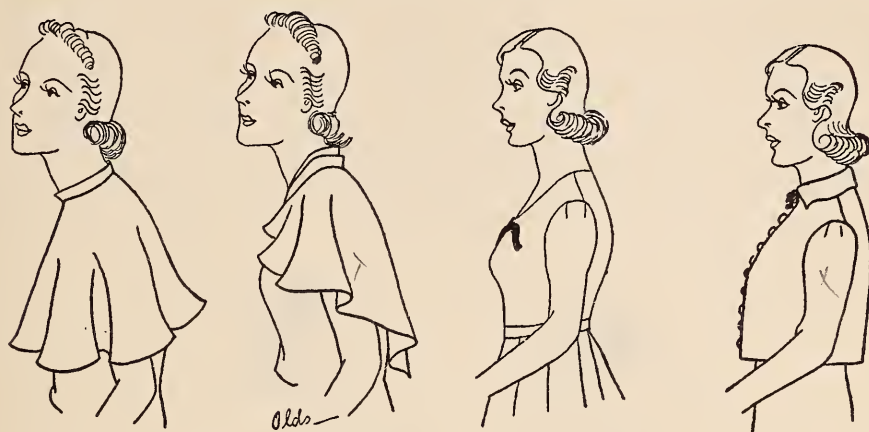
carefully adjusted so that its outlines come at the least unbecoming position in the round shoulders. It is frequently possible so to adjust it that its line breaks the most pronounced curve of the stooped shoulders.

A collar, if well shaped and correctly placed, may correct the too-great curve of shoulders and may fill out the back of the neck, giving a straight line. A soft, crushed collar or scarf; a straight collar rolling up and away from the back of the neck, points or straight ends hanging down in the back may all be becoming. A flat, round collar, like round necklines, is exceedingly unbecoming.

*Long, pointed cape is wearable.* Round, circular capes add to the round lines of the shoulders, producing a bunchy, awkward figure. Short, round capelets, those that are flared and circular over the shoulders, are much more unbecoming than longer ones, although all circular capes give much the effect of kimono sleeves. They should, therefore, be avoided by all women possessing stooped shoulders.

Long, well-fitted capes, particularly those with long, pointed or slender, oval lines, may conceal the defective shape of the figure. They may, therefore, be actively becoming rather than unbecoming as are the circular capes. Some capes have lines so graceful that they almost entirely conceal the defects of even the hunchbacked. Long, loose, back panels, having much the effect of a slender cape, are also frequently becoming.

*Straight hanging waist conceals round shoulders.* A definite waistline, revealing the curve of the figure, makes rounded shoulders more apparent. A belt worn at the



Circular cape exaggerates defect; long, pointed cape more wearable.

Definite waistline reveals round shoulders; loose, hanging waist conceals round shoulders.

normal waistline, dresses or coats fitting in close princess lines, or fabrics that cling, revealing the contours of the body, are especially unbecoming to the woman with round shoulders.

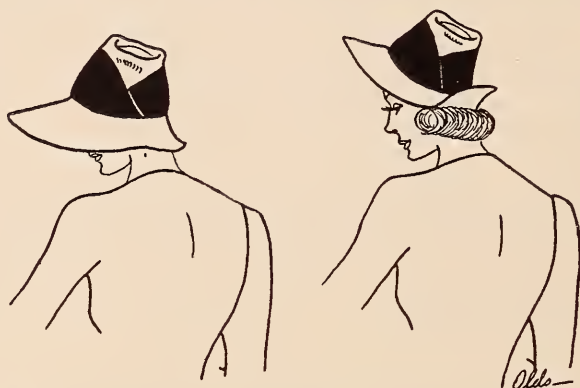
A bloused waist; a long, unbelted overblouse; a jacket; bolero; or other device for supplying a waist that hangs loose and free from the figure aids in concealing the curve of the spine and, thus, makes stooped shoulders less apparent. Full-length, one-piece garments, even though lines are not fitted to the figure, are more likely to cling, because of their weight.

*Hat may minimize shoulder defects.* A drooping hat brim, especially a wide drooping brim, gives unwelcome emphasis to stooped shoulders. If the hat is larger in the front, its drooping brim seems to pull the shoulders further forward, while, if there is a brim in the back also, it repeats the rounded lines of the shoulders and, by so doing,



accentuates them. Even a small hat drooping greatly at the sides will make the shoulders appear more stooped.

A hat carefully selected to overcome individual defects may give balance to the figure and distract attention from its shortcomings. A hat of moderate size, rather than the



Drooping brim emphasizes round shoulders; brim turning up at the back is becoming.

extremely close-fitting, brimless hat, or the hat with large, drooping brim, is preferable. The brim that turns at least slightly upward is preferable, although one that turns up abruptly, creating a close-turban effect, is trying, if the shoulders are markedly stooped. A coat collar filling in the curve at the back of the neck and thus making the back appear straight will simplify the problem of hat lines. A small turban may be very becoming when worn with a coat collar or with a fur scarf, but most trying without them.

If the hair is worn in a loosely waved mass at the back of the neck, it tends to make round shoulders less evident. Conspicuous hair styles should, however, be avoided lest they center attention at the back of the neck.

## CHAPTER XIX

### *Methods of Hiding Large Upper Arm*

THE LARGE UPPER ARM makes the fitting of dresses and coats difficult and requires a size or even two sizes larger than necessary for the body itself. When the necessary material is available, a gusset or insert in the sleeve provides the best means of altering garments to fit the woman with a large upper arm.

*Correctly placed armscye with loose sleeve.* In attempting to obtain slim lines, the shoulder is frequently fitted too narrow, the armscye too high and too tight, and the sleeve too narrow. This type of too-small dress emphasizes rather than minimizes the too-great size of the arm. The tight sleeve reveals its actual contours, while the tight armscye and narrow shoulderline make the arm appear to stand out from the body, to seem larger in proportion to the figure.

A dress with a correctly placed armscye, one that is sufficiently large to avoid constriction of the upper arm and that is placed at the edge of the shoulder, at the structural point, so that it does not make the arm stand out from the body as does the too-high shoulder line, does

much to minimize the too-large upper arm. A correctly fitting armscye will require a sleeve sufficiently loose to conceal the actual outlines of the arm.

While the dress that is obviously several sizes too big, except in sleeve width, makes the wearer appear awkward and shapeless (although it may hide the too-large arm), a loose, carefully fitted dress may hide the defective proportions of the arm and, at the same time, give symmetry to the entire figure. Many modern garments are cleverly constructed with bias use of the material, with darts and unusually shaped sections that allow the garment to hang in loose, graceful lines and, at the same



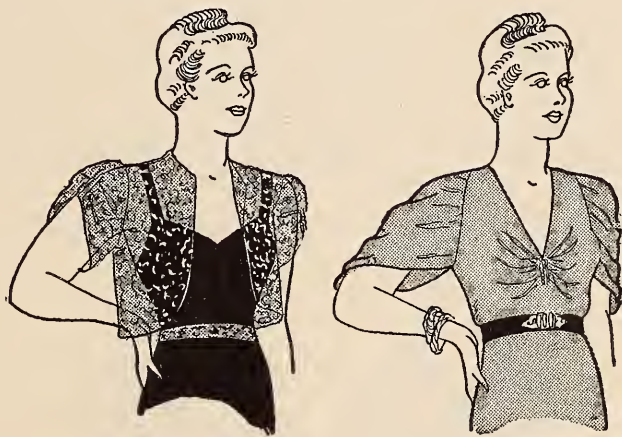
A high armscye in a tight sleeve makes a large upper arm more conspicuous; a loose sleeve with normal or slightly low armscye conceals this defect.

time, to fit the figure so well that it unmistakably belongs on it and does not appear several sizes too large.

*Loose bodice makes arms less large in contrast.* A loose, bloused bodice, hanging in soft, loose lines, makes the arms seem relatively smaller and their outlines less

definite. On the other hand, a close, tightly fitting bodice makes the arms seem larger in relation to the comparatively slimmer lines of the torso. The severe, close lines of the bodice also make the outlines of both the sleeves and the bodice clear-cut and distinct. Severe, tailored lines will likewise make the outlines more definite, even if the garment is not tightly fitted. Soft types of garments give less distinct outlines and permit the sleeve lines to merge more readily into the body of the dress.

*Cape or scarf may conceal arm in sleeveless dress.* The sleeveless dress, particularly one of dark color, makes the arm more conspicuous. The woman with a large upper



A cape, a scarf, a dropped sleeve, or a jacket with sleeves is better than the sleeveless dress on the figure with a large upper arm.

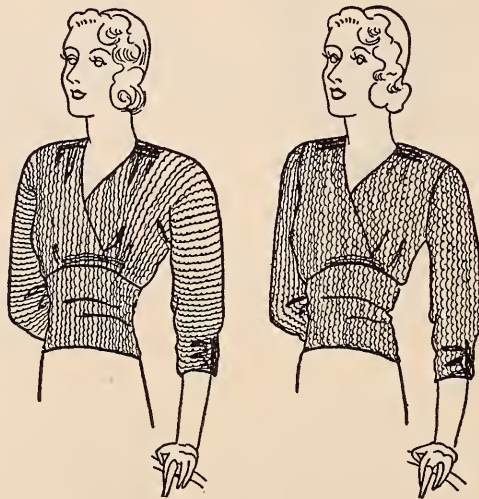
arm will find a dress made with a cape or scarf collar, with a drape hanging partially over the arm, much more becoming than the sleeveless dress with harsh, unrelieved armscye. The separate jackets, which are so frequently part of the ensemble at all times of day, are especially becoming to the woman whose arms are too large. She will



find it advantageous to wear them with all dinner and evening gowns. These jackets may also be added to the dress with transparent, too-revealing sleeves.

A contrasting fabric should never be used in the sleeve of a dress worn by a woman with large arms. It is as unbecoming as the sleeveless dress, having much the same effect as does a dark dress that exposes the arms. Likewise, if a woman whose arms tend to be big chooses a sleeveless dress, it will be more pleasing in a light color that does not contrast too decidedly with flesh tones, for contrast makes the arms more conspicuous.

*Fabric should be employed in perpendicular feeling.* Pattern in the fabric, even a slight rib in a weave, may greatly increase the apparent size of the arm unless it is employed to give a perpendicular instead of a horizontal line. Conspicuous or large-figured designs should be



A sleeve cut in one with the blouse may make the upper arm look larger because the fabric over the arm is in horizontal-line direction; a set-in sleeve cut lengthwise of the fabric is more slenderizing.

avoided, since only indefinite patterns of not too-vivid coloring are appropriate to the poorly proportioned figure, especially to one with large arms, since a sleeve must be unrelieved by the folds that may break the pattern in other parts of the dress.

Satin, because of its shiny surface, catches the high lights and unmercifully reveals bulging curves, and is especially unbecoming to the woman with large arms when it is employed with the sheen extending across rather than up and down the figure. Satin so employed causes the eye of the observer to travel across the figure from arm to arm, attracts notice to the arm, and centers attention on the width rather than the length of the arm.

*Soft, lightweight, opaque fabrics are desirable.* Bulky fabrics increase the apparent bulk of the figure, especially of the arms, causing them to stand out stiffly from the body. Stiff fabrics are equally disastrous to the woman with large upper arms.



A clinging, transparent fabric reveals the large upper arm; an opaque fabric is more becoming.

A thin, transparent, clinging fabric reveals the arms in a most uncompromising manner. Large arms frequently appear more evident when a thin and clinging transparent covering attracts attention to them without concealing them than when no sleeves at all are worn. A soft, compact, lightweight, but not transparent or clinging fabric that conceals the actual outlines of the arm is much more becoming than the too-revealing chiffons, georgettes, and laces. Double thickness of transparent fabrics, a double chiffon or georgette, a lace lining with chiffon or net, make these fabrics becoming instead of unbecoming and unsuitable to the woman with large arms.

## CHAPTER XX

### *Footwear, Foundation for the Figure*

THE GRACE OF THE ENTIRE FIGURE as well as that of the feet, ankles, and legs is affected by the suitability of footwear to the physique of the wearer and to the costume with which it is worn. Although the feet should be inconspicuously dressed, since not they, but the face, should be the center of interest, they should, nevertheless, appear graceful and well-groomed to the eye that does pause to examine them. The desirable foot is long and slender in itself, and aids in making the figure appear tall and slender.

#### *Contrasts to Be Avoided*

Contrasts in the color of the costume, the hosiery, and the footwear should be avoided whenever possible and always kept inconspicuous, so that a long line is preserved, which will give slenderness to legs, ankles, and feet and to the figure as a whole. Light hose contrasting with dark footwear, and both shoes and hosiery contrasting with the costume, make the legs appear much larger, not only because the light color itself increases their apparent size, but because horizontal lines are created by the con-

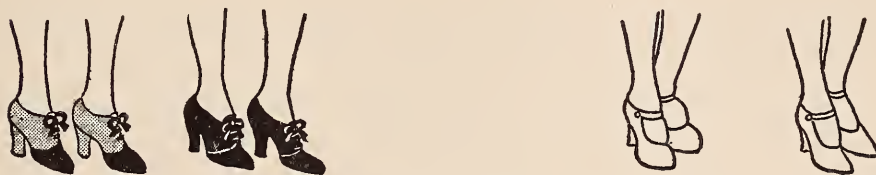


trast between the hose and dress and the hose and shoes. The ankles will appear much heavier because the line of the shoe is accented by the contrast with the hosiery. The line at the top, especially when oxfords or strapped shoes are worn, tends to lead the eye of the observer around the ankle, thereby increasing its apparent width.

When it is possible to have the dress, hose, and shoes of nearly the same color, as when beige is used in all three items, the feet and legs become relatively unimportant and inconspicuous, and even appear slender upon examination. When it is not possible to have these three items match, as when a dress of a color not used in hosiery and footwear is worn, an attempt should be made to have approximately the same color values (degrees of lightness or darkness) in the costume, hosiery, and footwear.

When a light or medium value is chosen for the dress or coat, beige or gray tones in hosiery and footwear may be chosen to give long, unbroken lines to the figure. When darker shades are worn, dark shoes may match the value of the dress, even though hosiery of lighter tones is worn. Darker tones of the modish hosiery shades tend to give additional height.

Although contrasting shoes are sometimes permissible, even advisable, those lighter than the costume are always poor costume design. A light color does not make a fitting foundation for a dark object, since it does not seem to give sufficient support. Light-colored footwear worn with a dark costume is therefore difficult for any type of woman, but especially so for the heavy woman, as the light-colored shoes make her feet seem an inadequate base



Contrasting textures break length of foot and figure.

Long, slender shoe increases length of foot and figure.



A wide strap gives width and heaviness to foot.



Intricate arrangement of straps centers attention on foot.

A low-heeled, thick-soled shoe with a heavy welt is less becoming than a walking shoe with a heel of medium height and a medium weight sole.

for the massive dark bulk of the figure. Dark shoes with moderately dark hosiery in one of the darker tones of the mode will be much more pleasing. The ankles will appear less large than in light-colored shoes, and there will be less break in length of line, producing the effect of a firmer but less conspicuous foundation, which will give grace to the entire figure.

If footwear contrasting with the costume is worn, the color of the slippers should be repeated high on the figure, so that the eye of the observer is carried from the feet to the head in an uninterrupted sweep that gives an impression of height. Contrasting footwear, however, is most successful on the tall, slender figure.

The length of the foot and of the figure alike is shortened when shoes employing contrasting leathers are worn. A heel of contrasting color lessens the possible height of the figure by the height of the contrasting heel. When the front and back portions of the shoe are of contrasting materials, the length of the foot is shortened while the width is increased by the horizontal line created by the contrast. If contrasting colors are employed, the break in line is even more evident than when contrasting leathers are combined. In either event, a shoe of one texture and one color is most likely to enhance the appearance of both the feet and the figure.

*Long, Slender Shoe Gives Length to Foot and  
Figure*

In shoes that are long and slender (they should, of course, fit the foot but should assume as long and slender

lines as is possible with correct fitting), not only will the feet, ankles, and legs appear more slender, but the entire figure will appear to have gained added height and slenderness. The heavy woman who selects shoes too small for her makes her figure seem heavier, not only by the awkward gait produced by the small shoes, but by the inadequate foundation that noticeably small shoes give to the bulky figure. A longer, more slender shoe gives a foundation of better proportion and, at the same time, gives an impression of slenderness that may be transferred to the general impression one receives of the figure as a whole.

The tall, thin woman with an extremely long foot may find a moderately round toe, which may be worn shorter, in a length more closely related to the actual length of the foot, more becoming. It is the tall, thin woman, also, who may wear strapped pumps to advantage.

*Straps shorten foot.* The opera pump, the plain, strapless pump, displays the long lines of the feet and legs without making any break or division of their length. The wearer, therefore, appears taller, and her legs longer and slimmer, in footwear of this type. Strapped models tend to modify the length of the instep and make the ankles appear less slim. They, therefore, make the entire figure appear less tall.

Since opera pumps are not suited to all feet nor suitable for all purposes, it is important that the size and shape of the straps be considered carefully.

A curving strap makes less horizontal break than one going straight across the foot. A wide strap gives a



heavy feeling to the foot, creating horizontal lines, which add to the apparent width of the feet and ankles and frequently shorten the apparent height of the figure as well. Two or three straps create much the effect of a wide strap, placing emphasis upon width. A single narrow strap is frequently the most becoming shoe the short, heavy woman can wear, for, correctly placed on a well-cut shoe, such a type of one-strap slipper supports the foot and prevents it from sagging at the sides.

Intricate elaborate arrangements of straps center attention upon the feet, making them so unduly conspicuous that the figure appears shorter because the eye of the observer is not allowed to travel to the top of the figure, appreciating the full height of the wearer. Numerous straps likewise break the length of the foot, making it appear shorter and wider than its actual size. A simple opera pump, allowing the eye to travel in an uninterrupted sweep down the length of the legs, ankles, and feet, makes the entire figure appear more slender and the feet and ankles appear especially slender and graceful. Many short, heavy women cannot wear the pump without straps because it gives insufficient support, causing the ankles and side of the foot to sag and the shoe to bulge at the sides. Those whose feet are strong enough to permit the wearing of the simple strapless pump usually find it very becoming.

*Wing tip gives more slenderness than square.* The shoe with a straight or square tip is usually more difficult to wear than the shoe with a wing tip, as the former lessens the apparent length of the foot, while the latter, even when of a contrasting color, tends to give accent to

length, at least enough of a feeling of length to counteract the shortening influence produced by the contrast. If heavy stitching and perforations are used, either the straight or the wing tip is likely to make the shoe seem heavier.

### *Moderately High Heel Is Usually Wise Choice*

Although the extremely high heel adds actual height to the standing figure, it frequently so destroys good posture and carriage that the moving figure appears less tall. The moderately high heel inconspicuously adds an inch or an inch and a half of height to the figure, giving more apparent height than the extremely high heel, which obviously indicates that it is attempting to add height.

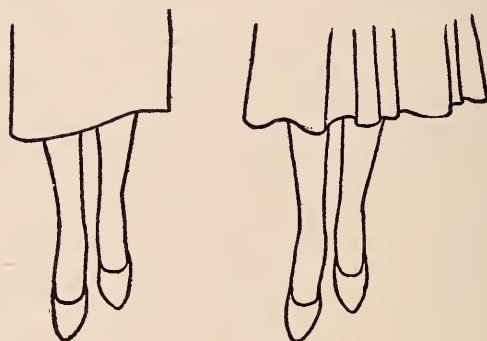
The heavy woman finds that the extremely high, slender heel gives insufficient support and, by seeming too fragile, emphasizes the bulk of her figure. A heel of moderate height, broad enough at the base to give a firm foundation, is more graceful on the average figure. As it is less likely to turn and become run-down, its wearer is more likely to appear always well groomed.

Even the smallest, daintiest foot appears large and rather mannish when an extremely low, flat heel and a heavy welt sole are worn. An oxford, with heavy stitching, large perforations, saddles, tips, and other details breaking the length of the shoe and making it appear wider, is extremely difficult to wear. It not only makes the foot appear extremely large, but gives a heavy, masculine appearance to the foot and, if a woman is at all large, to her carriage and entire body. Except for golf or other active sports requiring this type of shoe, a walking shoe



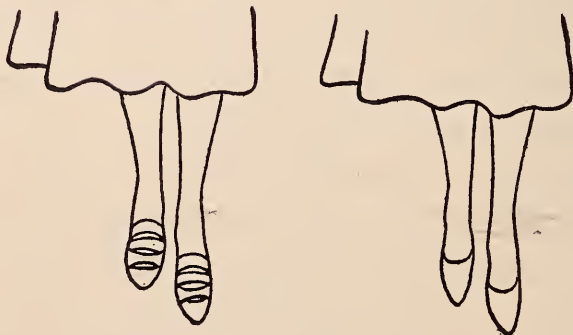
Light footwear gives an inadequate foundation to a dark costume; it lessens the height of the figure.

A close, narrow skirt makes the feet and ankles seem large; a full skirt makes them seem smaller.



Pronounced contrast between dress, and hosiery and shoes makes the foot seem larger, the figure shorter.

An opera pump gives length to foot, leg, and the entire figure; straps break the length.



cut on simple lines, with a solid leather cuban heel and a turned sole, which gives a trimmer, lighter, appearance to the shoe, is much more becoming than the shoe with a welt sole and flat heel. A one-strap model with a narrow but not too-fine and dainty strap is suitable for walking shoes.

### *Other Considerations*

*Sport hose should not be conspicuous.* Simple rib-knit sport hose of lightweight wool or lisle are much more easily worn than those of heavier texture or more elaborate construction. Solid colors are more likely to be becoming than those having a pattern emphasized by color contrast. The standard knitted silk hose are likewise more becoming to the woman with heavy legs and ankles than those of large or coarse mesh. The new dull textures are more slenderizing than shiny finishes.

*Hemline affects grace of feet and figure.* The narrow, close-fitting skirt with a straight hemline makes the feet, ankles, and legs seem larger than they actually are, for their size becomes more apparent in contrast with the close, narrow lines of the skirt. A skirt with fullness at the bottom makes the legs and feet seem smaller in contrast with the wide lines above them. An uneven hemline, which eliminates the horizontal straight hem, gives less width to the legs, ankles, and feet. A skirt with slender lines, but with fullness introduced in godets or other subtle handlings, which retain the slender lines of the skirt and give fullness above legs and feet, is usually most becoming to both feet and figure.



## CHAPTER XXI

### *The Tall, Slender Woman*

TALLNESS and slenderness are universally prized in this age among women who aspire to dress well. Women of all types of figure strive to create the illusion of being tall and slim. Yet even the fortunate woman who is tall and slender may have need of illusions created by artful costume design. She may wish to take fullest advantage of her own distinctive lines, or she may feel that she is too thin and angular for her height, and wish to modify her not entirely pleasing figure.

#### *Tall and Slim and Proud of It*

The tall, slim woman with good carriage and pleasing proportions frequently appears most distinguished if she selects a costume that emphasizes her height and slimness. Particularly if she is young, the tall woman may make an asset of this striking characteristic.

The high-waisted dress, especially when combined with a full skirt, is extremely youthful, sometimes even childishly naïve in appearance. It frequently gives an extremely tall woman a little-girl aspect inconsistent with her figure. But even when the higher waistline is not actively unbecoming, it does not allow the tall, thin

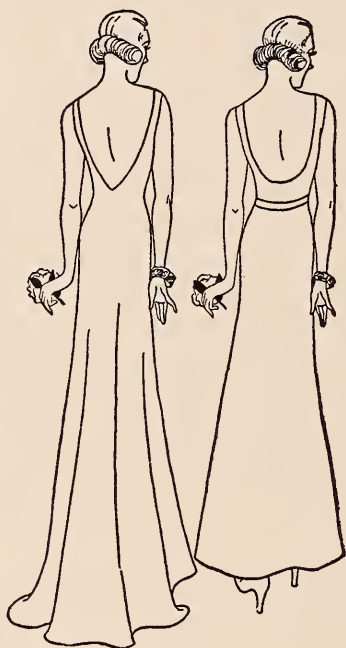
woman to capitalize her height and slenderness as does the long bodice giving a low waistline above which the upper part of the figure rises tall and slim. The long-waisted robe de style, with its full, long skirt, making the upper part of the figure seem smaller by comparison and adding to the apparent total length of the figure, emphasizes slim height while giving a much more sophisticated appearance than the short-waisted dress.

The short, pleated skirt, with its full, rippling movement, gives a youthful, jaunty appearance to the wearer, one that is attractive for many purposes, but which detracts from the distinctive height and slenderness of the tall woman. An intricately cut skirt with clinging lines and fullness ingeniously placed will give a knowing emphasis to length of line. Slender, tightly swathed hips, with fullness restrained to a low point in the skirt, increase the apparent height and slenderness of the figure and give an interesting silhouette. Bustles and panniers have much the opposite effect; they broaden the figure and reduce its apparent height.

The tall, thin woman who wishes to accentuate her unusual height and slenderness finds the dress made with a high, close-fitting collar; narrow, close-fitting sleeves; and close, sleek, straight lines throughout extremely smart and effective. The high collar that buttons at the side made sometimes be more becoming than the one that fastens at the front, as the side closing gives more width to the face and frequently permits softer, crushed lines or folds of fabric to be used to frame the face. A low, round neckline, wide sleeves creating round lines over the arm

and hand, and a full blouse and skirt make the figure appear shorter.

The close-fitting suit with long, sleekly tailored lines, worn with a close-fitting turban and a tailored ascot tie, makes the wearer appear exceedingly tall and slim, well



Deep, round neckline shortens the figure that is too tall and thin; deep V cut at back and long train give height to woman who is tall and slim and proud of it.

groomed, and smart. This costume is much more striking and, accordingly, much more difficult to wear than the suit cut on loose, easy-fitting lines, worn with a blouse of soft, feminine character and a hat with wider lines intended to give width and break height. The woman who is too tall and thin, whose contours are angular, should not attempt to adopt the severely plain, straight, tailored lines. The tall woman who is essentially feminine in

appearance wears these severe mannish styles to much better advantage than she who has a masculine appearance, which is accentuated by costumes of this character.

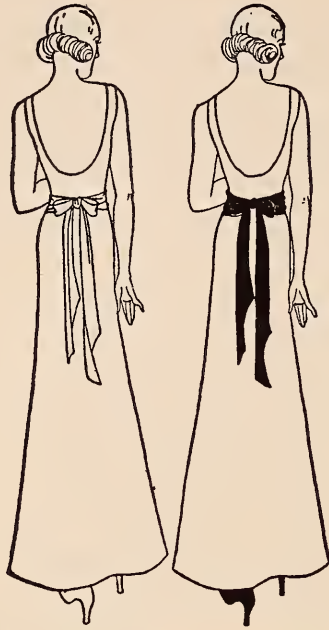
In no other costume does the tall, thin woman appear so strikingly, regally tall as in the evening dress with a deep, narrow *V* décolleté, ending in a long, narrow train, which carries the eye of the observer in an uninterrupted sweep down the length of the back. This type of costume, being extreme in type, makes the wearer conspicuous and, therefore, is suited only to the tall, thin woman of graceful and sophisticated bearing. A round neckline and a short, full skirt give more round, youthful lines and a more naïve appearance to the wearer, at the same time definitely shortening her figure.

### *Too Tall and Thin*

The extremely tall, thin woman, the woman who is so tall and thin that it is desirable for her to make her figure appear less attenuated, must pay particular attention to space divisions and horizontal and perpendicular lines used in her costume.

Uninterrupted lines from shoulder to hem, particularly those without a break at the waistline, are unbecoming to the woman of unusual height and thinness. Because we are accustomed to a belt or horizontal seaming at the waistline, the figure without one seems unduly tall and the too-tall, thin figure extremely attenuated. The princess line, with its long, slim, fitted, beltless silhouette, outlines the too-thin figure, emphasizing not only its length but its actual contours, and exaggerating the effect



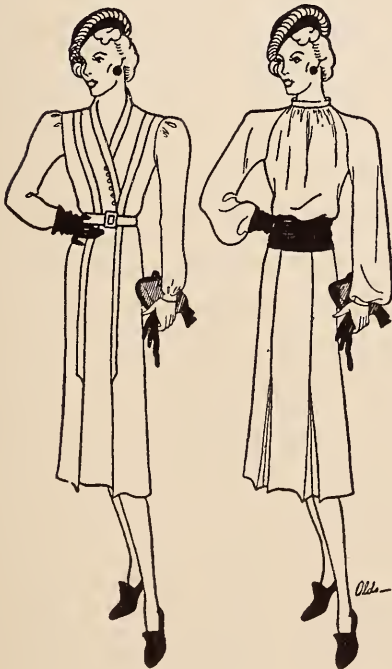
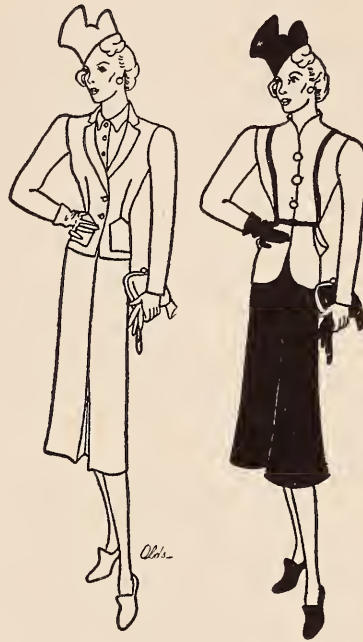


Contrasting sash or girdle breaks the height of the tall, thin figure.

of the thin, angular figure. Horizontal seamings, belts, or swathed girdles break the height of the figure and give lines that induce width.

Coats that are full length, coming to or below the bottom of the dress, make the figure seem of much greater height than a shorter coat. A three-quarter or seven-eighth length coat breaks the length of the skirt, shortens the figure, and reduces the apparent length of the legs from thigh to knee—the proportion that frequently seems awkwardly long in the extremely tall, thin woman. A flaring, swagger cut, a short length with a wide, full hem, shortens the figure more than does a close-fitting, straight line. If there is a decided contrast between coat and dress, the figure seems shorter than when coat and dress are similar and the length of line is more decidedly broken.

A short or hip-length jacket makes the figure seem taller; a wrist or fingertip length jacket, especially if the skirt and jacket contrast in color, lessens the height of the figure.



V-necklines, seams from shoulder to hem increase the height and thinness; high necklines, soft, gathered, bloused fullness, wide sleeves gathered at the wrist lessen thinness and angularity. A contrasting girdle further decreases height.

A short jacket, one ending above the hip joint, gives awkward and unpleasing proportions to the woman who is extremely tall and thin. The legs are made to seem longer, and the torso too short for them. A jacket carefully selected so that its length breaks the length of the thigh creates the best proportion between the upper and lower parts of the body. The height of the entire figure is more effectively broken by the horizontal line of the jacket when the division comes near the center of the figure.

The extremely long jacket, that with long, close-fitting lines coming to the knee or near the bottom of the skirt, likewise increases the height of the figure and the length of the thighs and supplies much less pleasing proportions than does the suit with a jacket ending halfway between the hip and knee joints. A slight alteration that modifies the length of the jacket, perhaps changing it only an inch or two, may do much to improve the grace of the too-tall, thin figure.

Long skirts make the figure seem taller, greatly exaggerating the height of the already tall figure. The woman who wishes to minimize her height, therefore, should seek horizontal contrasts to lessen the apparent length of her long skirt. A contrasting border at the bottom, a long tunic with a skirt of contrasting color, are among the most becoming fashions for the extremely tall and slender woman. Skirt and blouse or coat of different colors make the height seem less. Contrasts supplied by gloves, by hosiery contrasting either in color or in value, by shoes with contrasts breaking their length, lessen the

height of the entire figure. Hats with either contrasting crown and brim or contrasting band, or, more important still, a hat contrasting with the coat or dress, are extremely effective on the tall, slender figure. Since they are difficult for women of other figure types, the tall, slender woman does well to take advantage of her opportunity to wear styles that other women must forego.

The tall, slender woman can likewise wear wide and round capes, which would be disastrous on a less willowy figure. Drop shoulder lines are likewise becoming; but she should avoid raglan sleeves, which make her arms appear longer. Wide sleeves, horizontal lines in sleeves and bracelets, and many bracelets are effective in lessening the apparent length of the arm, thereby breaking the impression of length as applied to the entire figure.



## CHAPTER XXII

### *The Tall, Heavy Woman*

BY CLEVER COSTUMING, the tall woman who has become heavy, or who is naturally of large frame, may appear dignified and regal. If she fails to give this impression she is almost certain to look massive or unpleasantly imposing. Moreover, she must achieve her effects without emphasizing either her height or her breadth. She is barred from the use of methods minimizing height because they naturally accent width, and she cannot appear more slender by increasing her apparent height. Therefore, she must strive for a balance of horizontal and vertical line directions. Where one is employed the other must be used to counteract it. She cannot beg the question by avoiding the use of lines within the silhouette, for it is necessary for her to break up large surfaces by lines that cut their expanse.

#### *Choice of Fabrics*

*Texture.* A correct choice of fabrics is one of the greatest aids in giving the large woman a pleasing appearance. The texture of fabrics used may minimize or emphasize the bulk of the massive figure. All the types of fabrics listed in Chapter XIV as increasing apparent size or revealing silhouette are difficult for her.

Smooth, shiny surfaces highlight both curves and angles. They make the size of the tall woman of large frame unpleasantly apparent, whether she is thin or carries excess weight. She should choose dull fabrics, those with slightly rough, broken surfaces that absorb the light or that break it up into a soft, subdued reflection, with shadows in the depths of the folds.

Any bulky, cumbersome fabric tends to make the large woman appear massive. Rough tweeds and wool cloths are possible at all only because their weight is consistent with her size; she appears to have strength enough to carry them. Lightweight tweeds or firmly woven compact woolens, such as covert cloth, are becoming.

Thick, erect pile fabrics not only add appreciable bulk, much more apparent bulk than the actual dimensions added, but also create heavy, rounded lines, no matter how straight the lines of the design. A soft pile on a lightweight pliable background or, better yet, a soft close nap giving a velvety appearance may be substituted.

Long-haired fur, especially if used for an entire coat, greatly increases the apparent size of the tall, heavy woman. The very large woman usually finds a cloth coat more becoming than a fur coat; but if she selects a fur coat it should be one with flat, soft fur, with a soft pliable pelt; for a stiff fur, even though flat, will add bulk in the same way that a stiff fabric increases the size of the silhouette.

Transparent fabrics of fragile character are not appropriate to the costume of the tall, heavy woman, for they not only reveal the figure in its too-full proportions, but

also make her appear more massive by contrast. When sheer fabrics are worn, it is important that they be used in a manner counteracting their sheerness. Double thickness of chiffon, or more closely woven fabrics that are not actually transparent, as crepe Roma or very heavy, closely woven georgettes or the sheer woolens, are becoming to the tall, heavy woman.

Clinging fabrics reveal contours and in this way call attention to unusual size. An elastic fabric, such as jersey, is particularly unbecoming. Two dresses made in the same style, one of jersey, the other of fine wool crepe, afford an excellent demonstration of the difference in becomingness to the large woman.

Designs correct for large women will assume incorrect lines when executed in stiff fabrics. The stiff material emphasizes angular bony structure or, if the wearer is overweight, high lights curves and creates additional ones. It adds apparent bulk by flaring away from the figure.

*Color.* Not only the texture but also the color and the pattern in the fabrics she chooses for her costumes influence the apparent bulk of the tall, heavy woman. Chapter XIV contains the principles of emphasizing or minimizing the figure by means of color.

The large woman must not forget that vivid, brilliant colors advance to meet the eye, making her appear larger and, at the same time, unduly conspicuous. Less intense or soft, grayed colors have the opposite effect.

Red, orange, and yellow—the warm colors—are more prominent than blues and greens, the essentially cool colors. The large woman should avoid large areas of

warm color. If warm colors are suited to her own coloring, they should be chosen in softened or grayed intensities. Vivid color may be used as accents. Grayed, cool colors make her appear smaller and, at the same time, make her bulk as inconspicuous as possible.

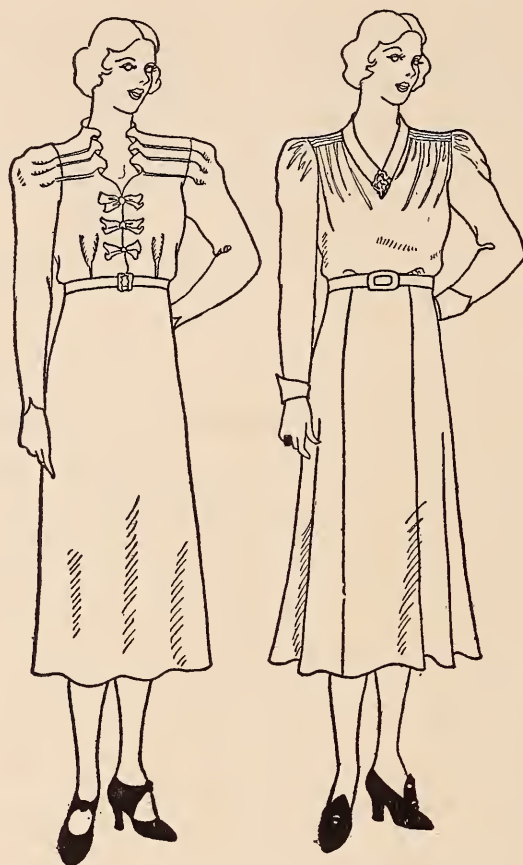
The large woman dressed in white or in very light colors appears much larger than in dark colors. This effect is increased if the tints are warm, as yellows and pinks, and is still further increased if the coloring is bright and vivid. For occasions when other women may be wearing light colors, the tall, heavy woman will usually appear less conspicuous in grayed, light colors than in a dark costume.

*Size and character of design in fabric.* Small, dainty designs, those of fine, delicate character, emphasize the size of the large woman by their contrast with her large proportions. Designs that are less minute in scale, those of moderate size and more dignified character, are more consistent with the size of the tall, heavy woman.

Extremely large, sprawling designs, patterns so large that one or two seem to be sufficient to cover the entire figure, emphasize the unusual size of the area they cover. By its very magnitude, scaled though it is to the size of the wearer, the large design proclaims the expanse beneath it by leading the eye of the observer out over the massive bulk it covers. All-over designs of indefinite outlines are much more suitable.

Curved designs, especially those with large or unbroken curves, emphasize the curves in the wearer's figure, making her seem more rotund than she actually is. Designs that are neither entirely curved nor entirely geometric or

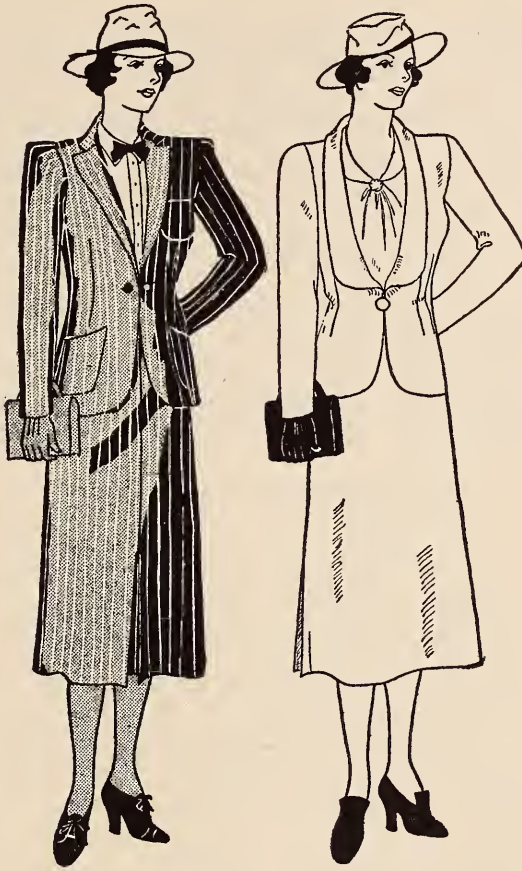




Frilly, fine detail appears too dainty for the tall, heavy woman and makes her seem masculine by contrast; soft lines, giving simplicity without severity, are most becoming.

angular, that neither repeat nor contradict sharply the curves in the tall, heavy figure, are more becoming than large dots or other pronouncedly curved designs.

Severely angular designs, those with bold, striking, modern feeling, are too pronounced for the woman of unusual size, since they make her conspicuous and thus emphasize her size. Broken or irregular geometric designs are much more becoming than regular plaids or checks or other severely geometric designs. Indefinite



Severely tailored suits make the tall, heavy woman appear manish; softer, dressmaker suits are more becoming.

plaids, irregular placements of checks, or combined curved and straight lines are more appropriate to the costume of the tall, heavy woman.

The majority of designs have a feeling of movement that carries the eye of the observer in one direction or another and increases the apparent width or height of the wearer. The tall, heavy woman frequently appears to best advantage in designs having at least a slightly perpendicular feeling. These designs need not give pro-

nounced emphasis to height, but they avoid increase in apparent width and add to the dignity of the wearer.

Stripes used entirely in one direction, either up and down or across the figure, are much more likely to emphasize bulk than are stripes ingeniously cut and combined so that they break the large surface they cover. Stripes must be carefully analyzed as to the direction in which they lead the eye. Those used to form oblique lines, especially V- or pointed lines, are likely to be becom-



Lines that lessen height but increase the actual size of the silhouette are unbecoming; a combination of vertical and diagonal lines minimizes the bulk of the tall, heavy woman.

ing, if the oblique lines thus formed are not so long as to give too much emphasis to height. Wisely used, stripes may break up the surface in a manner that seems to lessen both the height and the width of the wearer.

The large surfaces of the tall, heavy woman's figure are sometimes effectively broken if patterned and solid-colored materials are used in combination. The design of the costume must, however, be carefully considered so that the figure is not shortened by abrupt divisions. If one type of fabric is used in the skirt and another in the blouse, an accent of that used in the skirt should be used near the face, so that the eye of the observer will be carried the entire length of the wearer's figure. An irregular line at the joining of skirt and blouse further adds to the becomingness of contrasting plain and figured fabrics. Unusual and ingenious cutting and combining of material, so essential to the smart costume today, add much to the becomingness and effectiveness of fabric combinations upon the tall, heavy woman.

### *The Large Woman's Hat*

The hat should form a becoming frame for the face and preserve or create pleasing proportions between face and figure. Many types of hats fail to do these two things for the tall, heavy woman. Chapter IV gives specific principles for guidance in choosing hats.

Hats particularly unsuited to the tall, heavy woman are the close-fitting, brimless hat, which makes the features seem coarse and heavy, the head small, and the figure taller; the tailored, mannish hat, which gives a masculine



appearance; the jaunty beret, which is too small and lacking in dignity; the tiny feminine hat worn with a veil over the upper part of the face, the sophisticated coyness of which is at variance with the dignity needed to make the tall, heavy woman appear to good advantage; the large hat with brim hiding the neck, or the hat with trimming hanging over the neck and shoulder, which shorten the figure and give it a stolid, massive quality; and any hat with elaborate bows, feathers, flowers, or other trimming that is dainty and frilly and very feminine.

The tall, heavy woman may wear a hat that is brimless in front if it has width at the sides. Her tailored hat should have a shaped brim, and perhaps several narrow bands with opportunity for color interest and less severe manipulation. A simple cloche may be worn when her more girlish companions wear berets. A well-selected small hat may be smart and sophisticated. A wide brim chosen with care may be particularly harmonious with her figure. All trimming should be simple and rather flat in character.

### *Footwear*

The selection of footwear is especially important to the tall, heavy woman, since it must be not only becoming but comfortable to feet that must bear more than the average weight. Therein lies the key to her shoe selection. The footwear must appear comfortable as well as be comfortable, for if it seems inadequate to support the figure it is unpleasing to the observer. The tall, heavy woman usually has a large foot. Her feet and legs, there-

fore, should be inconspicuously neat and well groomed. Footwear of a lighter color than that of the costume is likewise an inappropriate support for the tall, heavy figure. If footwear does not match the costume it should be darker rather than lighter.

Shoes with fine, dainty straps; delicate detail; and extremely high, slender heels give the tall, heavy woman an awkward carriage because they not only appear to be but are inadequate to support her figure. On the other hand, the extremely stout, substantial shoe makes her foot appear large and clumsy, giving a heavy masculine appearance to her foot and to her carriage and entire body. Except for golf or other active sports, a walking shoe cut on simple lines with a heel of moderate height, one not too narrow at the bottom and with a lightweight turned sole, is much more becoming to the tall, heavy woman than is the shoe with a welt sole and flat heel. Close, narrow skirts and straight hemlines make feet and ankles seem larger, while soft fullness at the bottom of the skirt makes the feet and legs seem smaller in contrast with the wider lines above them. While the hemline should be kept inconspicuous, one that is somewhat irregular is more slenderizing than one with a rigid, straight line.

## CHAPTER XXIII

### *The Short, Slender Woman*

THE SHORT WOMAN of thin or slender figure has many advantages not shared by the woman of larger figure, but she likewise has limitations and restrictions incident to her small stature. Her problem is that of emphasizing her petite form in a manner that will be charming, and of avoiding the costume in which she appears small and insignificant.

#### *Emphasizing Petite Charm*

*Striking accent may be needed.* Although the costume should not usually be more striking than the physical personality, a dashing design prevents the small woman's appearing mouselike and inconspicuous. A very conservative costume, one without strong accent or distinctive styling, will make the small figure appear quiet and subdued. As there is comparatively little surface in the costume of the small woman, bright colors and striking detail are often more pleasing than upon the larger figure. The small woman of vigorous, alert bearing, with definite coloring and vivacious personality, may wear much more striking apparel than the small woman of uncertain, unassuming demeanor.

*Demurely quaint style.* The small woman wears pic-

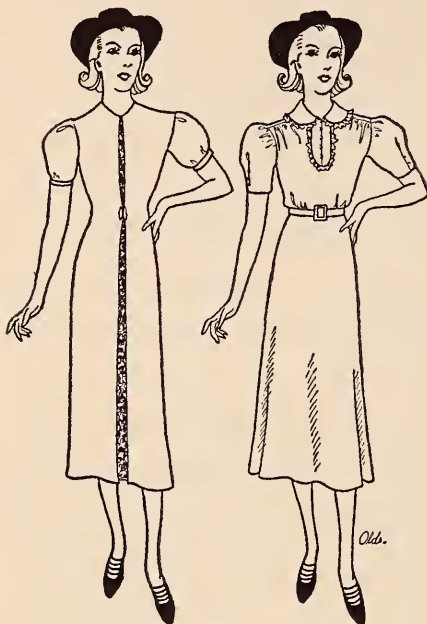
turesquely demure styles extremely well. The period dress made with close, slim-fitting bodice and full skirt is often extremely becoming. The demure dress, simply and artistically conceived, is much more becoming than the period dress of more massive proportions, especially that with wide skirt and wide, dropped shoulder line, which build out the figure so that it appears either too wide or so small as to be submerged under the bulk of clothes.

*Modified princess.* The short, thin woman who desires to increase her apparent height and to avoid emphasis on width finds both perpendicular and oblique lines helpful. They must, however, be correctly placed so that they give pleasing space divisions without overemphasizing the thinness of the figure.

When the little woman selects costumes with perpendicular lines to make her appear taller, unfortunately she increases her apparent thinness. If she chooses dresses with horizontal lines, they reduce her apparent height, making her abnormally short and ill-proportioned. An unbroken surface, like that of the modified princess dress, without pronounced lines in either direction and without prominent space divisions, therefore, is suitable for the short, thin woman, because it decreases none of her proportions.

*Combined lines counteract each other.* The use of both horizontal and perpendicular lines may be another solution of the short, thin woman's problems. When lines going in both directions are employed, one giving height, the other tending to increase apparent width, the wearer



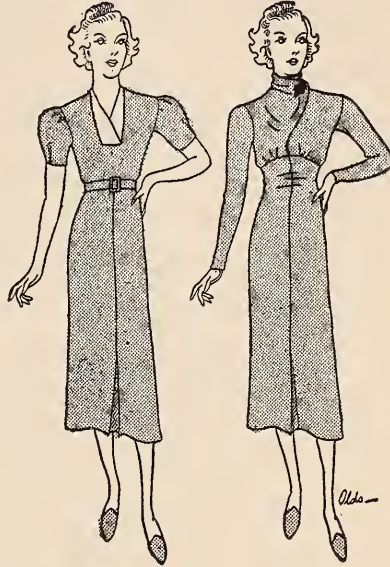


In a very conservative dress the small woman seems subdued and insignificant; fine, dainty detail with interest centered high near the face is becoming.



A short skirt is girlish and becoming; added length of skirt, instead of adding height, makes the dress look too large for the small wearer.

Low necklines and gilet effects make the small figure seem shorter than it does in the high, slightly draped neckline which is especially becoming to the petite figure.



Stressing perpendicular lines for height makes the short, slim woman seem too thin; to combine lines in both directions is to avoid the unfortunate influence of either, and to make the slight figure more impressive than in an unbroken surface.

may appear slightly larger and more impressive than when an unbroken surface covers her small figure. Other space divisions that break the surface in both directions may make the entire figure appear smaller. Too many space divisions and too-intricate or heavy designs should be avoided lest they become massive, overpower the slight figure, and hide its petite beauty.

*Long, flowing lines.* The perpendicular effect created by long, unbroken folds, or by drapes hanging in long, unbroken lengths, markedly increases the apparent height of the short, thin woman and conceals undue thinness, as well as softening contours in a flattering manner. Drapes with short, broken lines, or with folds forming lines that produce a horizontal effect, are much less suitable for the short, thin woman.

*Not too long a skirt.* The short, slender woman should avoid skirts that are slightly longer than the mode, which give her dress the appearance of being too large for its wearer. Some short women like to wear longer dresses in the belief that they give an impression of greater height, but by so doing they lose their appearance of dainty petiteness. Short skirts, as short as is consistent with the mode, make the small woman appear girlish and youthful, giving pleasing emphasis to her petite stature.

### *Space Divisions*

*Normal waistline.* As the short woman is frequently inclined to have a high natural waistline, great care must be used in the placement of the belt. Dresses designed

with a high waistline may be quaintly pleasing on a few short, slender women (particularly those with narrow shoulders), but, as a rule, they appear awkward and ill-proportioned. A normal or slightly lower than normal waistline usually gives much better proportions.

*Equal lengths of skirt and blouse should be avoided.* Great care should be taken that the skirt and blouse do not divide the figure exactly in the middle. This is particularly likely to occur when the skirt is short and the waistline is between the hips and natural waistline. Adjustment of skirt length must frequently be accompanied by a change in the waistline if the proportions of the costume design are to be retained and the grace of the wearer's figure preserved. The hemline should be placed to avoid showing equal lengths of leg, skirt, and blouse. As the short woman is likely to be especially short in certain measurements—from hip to knee, for instance, or hip to ankles, or sometimes from hip to shoulders—spacings become especially important.

*Short jacket ending above hips difficult.* Like the high waistline or belt placed high, the jacket that is short, ending above the hips, is extremely difficult to wear. It greatly lessens the wearer's apparent height, in some instances making her appear like an awkward, growing child whose legs have become too long for the upper body. Fingertip jackets designed for taller figures, with skirt and sleeves shortened for the short, thin woman, should likewise have the jacket length reduced from its original measure. If a belt is worn with the jacket or overblouse,



the proportions become changed and the ill-advised effect of two equal space divisions is less likely to result. As the belt creates another horizontal spacing, double care must be used in determining these space divisions.

*Contrasting skirt and blouse should be avoided.* The short woman will greatly lessen her apparent height and make her figure appear unduly short and insignificant if she wears either a jacket or a blouse that contrasts with her skirt. The short woman who wishes to employ contrast in a jacket ensemble may do so by choosing a jacket and skirt of matching color for wear with a blouse of a contrasting color. The jacket will reveal a long, narrow panel, with either V- or narrow, perpendicular lines of contrasting color. If the jacket hangs too-widely open, the horizontal line at the end of the contrasting blouse may be too apparent and shorten the figure or even give it a semblance of heaviness. Obviously, the costume planned with a contrasting blouse should never be worn without the jacket by the short, thin woman; she should always be aware that her costume has this limitation.

*Wide belt of contrasting color difficult.* The wide belt is much less becoming to the short, thin woman than one of very narrow proportions. If the belt is of contrasting color, it is especially difficult to wear in wider widths. A narrow belt of self-fabric gives least horizontal break, while it serves to define a waistline that emphasizes the slenderness of the short, thin woman.

*Long coat.* Three-quarter or seven-eighth coats, which tend to break the long line of the figure, are to be discarded by the small woman in favor of the full-length coat.

*Keeping in Scale*

*Soft, delicate textures.* Delicate, dainty fabrics of supple, soft quality enable the small woman to emphasize her petiteness in an attractive feminine manner. Heavy, bulky fabrics, out of scale with her size, hide her dainty proportions and make her appear either awkward or submerged by the bulk of her costume.

*Small, dainty design.* The scale of the design or figure on the material should likewise be in scale with that of the wearer. Small designs of delicate feeling, which would be totally out of place on the woman of extremely large proportions, are consistent with the size of the small woman and aid in emphasizing the daintiness of her figure. A rich brocade of elaborate, elegant character is too formal, too impressive, for the short, thin woman.

*Coiffure.* If the head is made to seem larger than its actual proportions, the body will seem shorter and less graceful. While a slightly larger than normal head may give a youthful appearance to a young woman, since children's heads are larger in proportion than adults', the head that is perceptibly larger appears awkward, shortens the figure, and makes it top heavy. It is possible to have a close, yet not sleek, coiffure that will soften the features without increasing the apparent size of the head.

*Hats.* A heavy hat is more actively unbecoming than a large hairdress, for it is not so easily recognized as the cause of the large proportions of the head. A turban following the natural proportions of the head and giving a close, trim appearance, which increases the apparent height of the figure, is frequently becoming to the short, thin woman. The turban draped in soft folds that carry

the observer's eye up to the top of the head is usually becoming to both the face and the figure.

The wide brim, particularly one that is wider than the shoulders, appears too heavy for the short, thin figure to carry. It hides the neck and shoulders, especially if its lines are drooping, thereby making the figure seem short and top heavy. A moderately wide brim is more becoming and a brim smaller in the front and back than at the sides is more easily worn. The brim that turns up at one side or at the front carries the eye of the observer beyond the actual height of the figure and thus makes the small woman seem taller.

*Accessories.* Accessories out of scale with the petite figure likewise destroy its apparent grace. Large, heavy beads, many strands of beads, numerous bracelets, especially those of heavy character, appear too heavy for the small woman to carry. They, therefore, make her appear awkwardly small. A single strand of smaller beads, a chain of lighter weight, a lightweight bracelet—in general, the use of fewer accessories and those few in scale with the figure of the wearer—contribute more to the costume of the short, thin woman.

The large handbag of a color contrasting with the costume of the wearer is unsuitable for the small woman. It not only makes her seem small and insignificant in comparison with its conspicuous bulk, but it creates a contrasting line or spot in the center of the figure that breaks its apparent height as much as would a contrasting belt. A handbag of the same color as the costume, of moderate size and inconspicuous design, is most easily correlated with the smaller woman's costume.



*Large, heavy bows and many details unsuitable.* The woman of petite figure should avoid costumes with large bows and other heavy details. Simplicity, absence of many details, keeping those details that are used in scale with the small figure on which they are to be worn—these are essentials of the costume that becomes the smaller woman.

*Large fur scarf dwarfs figure.* The fur scarf made from a large pelt makes the upper part of the figure appear too heavy and, at the same time, hides the neck and shoulders. The scarf made of several smaller skins is more in scale with the small figure, gives longer lines that tend to increase apparent height, and softens the neck-and-shoulder line without hiding the natural proportions. As the shorter-haired, smaller skins sometimes make the wearer appear matronly, the small woman frequently appears better without a fur scarf.

*Footwear.* Since the woman of small stature usually has small feet and slim legs, she has less difficulty in selecting becoming footwear than do most other types. Extremely low, flat heels and simple, broad-toed shoes may give her some of the awkward characteristics of the growing girl. An extremely high heel will make her taller, but sometimes the extreme height of the heel is too obvious and makes the figure appear stilted. Shoes of the same color or of the same value as the costume add height and slenderness. Large buckles and intricate details are ill-placed on the shoes of the small woman. They not only appear too heavy for her to carry gracefully, but they attract undue attention to the feet. Conspicuous heavy sport hose likewise are unsuitable.



## CHAPTER XXIV

### *The Short, Heavy Woman*

THE SHORT WOMAN who is overweight, or who has wide shoulders or hips, unquestionably has difficulty in obtaining a fashionable silhouette. She, therefore, presents an interesting problem in the study of line direction and optical illusion. Women of every type may learn about dress from her, for she presents striking examples of the effect of slenderizing and broadening lines. She may likewise learn about dress from other women. She must avoid those means by which the tall, angular woman strives to appear less attenuated and those by which the short, thin woman strives to appear taller. She must make more effort than the short, thin woman to appear tall, for she seems much shorter than a thin woman of the same height. Some of the devices employed by the tall, heavy woman she cannot employ, either because they do not give sufficient emphasis to height or because they require height to carry them well.

She will do well to remember that her figure is not an asset, and that the face and not the figure should always be the center of interest. Since nature has so frequently compensated overweight with an enviable complexion, the short, heavy woman more often than not possesses a definite asset in her face. Therefore, she should make

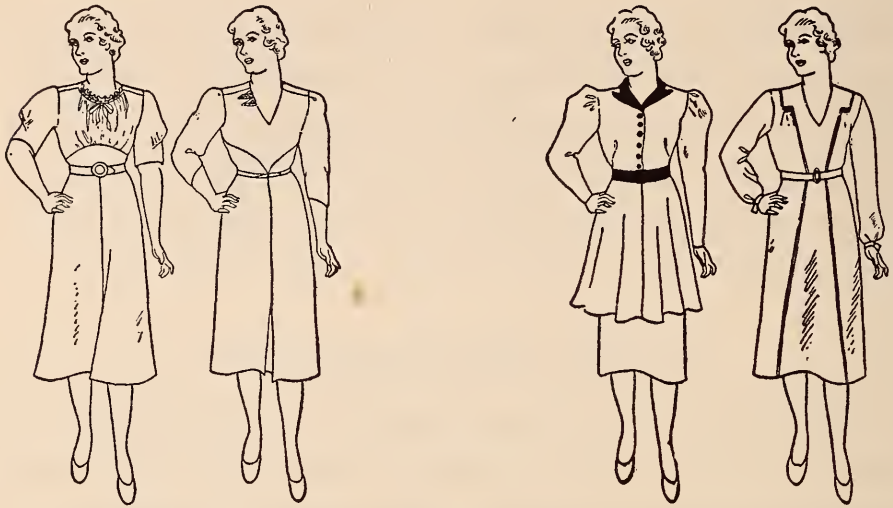
every effort to enhance her face and to keep her figure inconspicuous. She should wear becoming, actively flattering colors, always remembering, however, that the body of the costume itself should not be of a bright conspicuous color, which calls attention to short stature and too-generous girth.

### *To Keep Figure Inconspicuous*

When the short, heavy woman has acquired lists of fabrics she may and may not wear, she is far on the road toward being well dressed. Her choice of textures, as well as of colors and designs, is more limited than for any other type of figure. She must avoid all fabrics that are striking in any way. Yet she need not think of these restrictions as negative. They are her means of centering interest away from unpleasing proportions.

Fabrics that add actual bulk and those that reveal contours are equally unbecoming. Tweeds; any rough-surfaced fabric; any erect-pile fabric; any material that is shiny, stiff, or clinging; long-haired fur, even in trimming; transparent material—these are taboo. A definite design, particularly if it is large or in contrasting colors, will spoil the effect of the most carefully chosen texture.

Once she has her peculiar requirements in mind, the short, heavy woman will find an adequate choice of pleasing fabrics. Lightweight woolens, or, better yet, fine worsteds, for suits and dresses; a close-napped wool fabric with a soft, suede finish for her coat; soft, supple silks or transparent velvet of rich deep luster, but of a texture that absorbs light—these are her stand-bys. Jersey may be



Curving lines and dainty detail add to rotundity of figure; pointed lines conceal it.

Details of costume should never add to width of silhouette.

used over a slip that prevents clinging. Semi-sheer materials will look and be cool, without actually revealing contours or breaks in line. Indistinct designs are often more pleasing than a perfectly plain surface.

A soft, close fur, fairly flat, with little luster, one that can be manipulated much like a fabric, may be used. Furs should be worked so that their markings create long, slenderizing lines. Horizontal placement of fur is poor, whether in collar, cuff, or band at bottom of coat.

Dainty detail in trimmings and accessories is too fine in scale for the short, heavy woman. Bulky, heavy details weigh her down and seem to shorten her figure. She needs simplicity of design and few accessories, those few being of moderate size in scale with the wearer.

The short, heavy woman must be careful to avoid add-

ing actual bulk at the sides of her figure. Wide sleeves, large bows placed out over the shoulders or hips, heavy drapes, full, loose lines, and bulky fabrics all materially increase the size of the silhouette and make the figure seem shorter and heavier. Drapes and folds should be placed within the silhouette, not added to it.

Many lines and intricate details in the skirt of a costume give the wearer a squat, heavy figure. Even when arranged in perpendicular lines for slenderness, skirt detail should not be profuse. A few simple lines extending the length of the figure are invariably better.

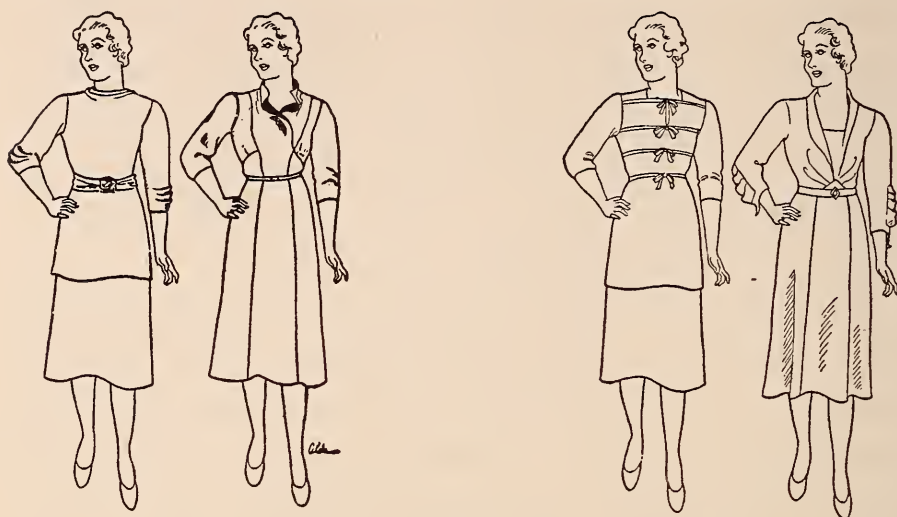
One of the surest ways of keeping the short, heavy figure inconspicuous is never to permit color contrasts or other breaks to form horizontal lines. Coats should always be worn full length. Hip-length jackets should be worn with matching skirts. Hat and shoes should continue rather than contrast with the color of dress or coat.

### *To Improve the Figure*

The short, heavy woman finds that most becoming garments fit somewhat loosely. The one-piece, beltless dress with seamings that suggest the princess silhouette, but actually without its closely fitted lines, is frequently very flattering. Carefully fitted shoulder lines are especially important, as a close, trim line adds no undesirable width.

Interest centered high on the figure adds to its apparent height. When the interest is lower or is scattered, attention is directed to broad proportions instead of being led





Interest centered low or scattered shortens figure; interest centered high gives height and emphasizes face.

Horizontal seaming makes figure seem short and stocky; V-seaming gives effect of slenderness.

to follow and accent height. The neckline or the hat should be designed to draw the eye of the observer upward. The face thus gains its opportunity to hold the interest.

The optical illusions by which the short, heavy woman improves her appearance are based on her desire to look taller and more slender. Curved lines and round details are to be avoided by the woman who possesses too full natural curves. The use of straight or diagonal lines removes emphasis from the curves in the figure, and, if they are wisely placed, increases apparent height. Wide and square lines across the neck and shoulders increase the width of the face, neck, and figure as a whole. They are especially unbecoming if the lower part of the face is broad and full, as they emphasize sagging double chins,

short, fat necks, and round shoulders, all of which too frequently accompany the short, heavy figure.

*V*-shapes used near the face are a most effective means of making the face, neck, and figure appear longer and more slender. A deep, narrow *V* creates a greater illusion of length than a wider one. It is frequently advisable to emphasize the *V*-neckline by means of color contrast or other striking but not fussy or elaborate detail. A necklace of decided character, perhaps held in *V*-line by a pendant, may give a *V*-feeling to necklines of other shape.

Yokes used at the shoulders usually make the figure seem shorter and wider. A *V*-yoke may be actively becoming if the shoulders are not wide and heavy. Groups of tucks or perpendicular seamings that break the surface and give a well-fitting line to the shoulders make the shoulders seem narrower and may be used instead of a yoke.

If a *V*- rather than straight seaming is used at the waist-line, the usual horizontal break may be avoided. A self-color belt is preferable to one of contrasting color, and a narrow one is more easily worn than a wide one.

Horizontal lines in the skirt are especially bad, but *V*-shaped tiers, or a series of *V*-lines, are sometimes extremely effective on the short, heavy figure.

One of the most important guiding principles for the short, heavy woman is that her costume should never hide or shorten the length of her neck. It may be covered, but never merged into the head or the width of the shoulders. Shortening her neck makes the short, heavy woman square and awkward as nothing else will.

### *Hats*

Although her conflicting problems make many hats unsuitable for her, the short, heavy woman need not find the choice of a hat too discouraging. It is an important part of her costume. It should attract interest, should enhance her face, and, at the same time should be carefully analyzed for its effect on her figure as a whole.

As a rule a small, brimless hat seems to add height to the figure, but the short, heavy woman usually has a broad face, which requires width at the sides of the hat as a background. Her problem is to find one that does not add width to her figure, nor prevent the eye of the observer from traveling the entire length of the figure.

The small, draped turban may be actively becoming if the folds are kept flat and width is introduced where needed for background. A diagonal line may be very successful. Two diagonal folds producing a pointed formation may do much to increase apparent length of both face and figure.

A small, close-fitting hat with flaps or "ears" at the sides, covering the neck, sometimes gives a slender line over the cheeks and may seem to be becoming to the face of the short, heavy woman. It is, however, destructive to the grace of the figure as a whole.

A large brim may be particularly becoming to the large face, but it should never be chosen by the short, heavy woman. Instead, she may wear a brim of moderate size, larger on one side than on the other, and slanting up on one side and down on the other.

The drooping brim is bad for both broad face and short, heavy figure; the upturned brim is good on both.

The crown of the short, heavy woman's hat should never be large or bulky. It should follow the contours of the head. If it fits closely at the sides, it may be slightly high or pointed at the top, for height.

Any break in the height of her hat must be avoided by the short, heavy woman. Contrasting color, contrasting bands, or, more especially, contrasting crown and brim produce a horizontal line that breaks the height of hat and figure.

A hat that contrasts in color with that of the costume, especially one much lighter or darker in value, will shorten the apparent height of the figure almost as many inches as the actual measurement of the poorly chosen hat. If contrasting colors are introduced they should create perpendicular lines.

A hat of self-color for each costume is not only advisable but almost imperative for the short, heavy woman who would appear at her best.

### *Footwear*

The short, heavy woman must take great pains to keep her footwear inconspicuous. Since she usually has a short, broad foot, she should select models that are as long and slender as is possible in a well-fitting shoe. This will make her feet, legs, and entire figure seem more slender. The short, heavy woman who selects too-small shoes makes her figure seem heavy, not only by the awkward



gait produced, but by the inadequate foundation that the too-small shoes give to her figure. Like the tall, heavy woman, she must avoid delicate, dainty shoes that seem inadequate to support her figure. She must even more carefully avoid shoes that add weight and heaviness to her feet and figure—wide straps, heavy stitching and perforations, heavy leathers and soles, and contrast either in the shoe or between the shoe and the costume as a whole.

Contrasting footwear, difficult for any short figure, is particularly disastrous to the short, heavy figure. This is especially true if the footwear is lighter than the costume. Pronounced contrasts in hose, footwear, and dress or coat perceptibly shorten and broaden the figure.

Dark footwear should be worn with a dark costume, and relatively dark hose, as dark as permitted by the mode. With a costume of medium value, hose and shoes of a natural shade of about the same value permit a long unbroken line. With light dresses, light, preferably matching, shoes and inconspicuous hose may be worn. Whenever possible, matching hose should be chosen; when this is undesirable, the same value (lightness or darkness) should be used.

## CHAPTER XXV

### *Line in Relation to Mood and Character*

THE WHOLE FUNCTION OF LINE in relation to the figure has not been fulfilled when the desired effects of height and slenderness have been achieved. Every costume has a character of its own. Every occasion has a tone to which certain types of costume are suited. Some women have physiques and temperaments so marked that they choose always costumes preëminently suited to themselves, but others make of themselves what they will by suiting the costume to the mood. It is understandable that a woman might wish to appear dignified while shopping or traveling, merely youthful in her own home of an afternoon, and to transform herself into a sophisticated creature for an evening at the theater or for some important social function.

While the personality may be greatly modified by the lines of the costume, it cannot be completely changed. Designs that are entirely contradictory to the personality of the wearer make, by their very opposition, the conflicting personality more apparent, but do so in a way that makes both the individual and the costume seem awkward and lacking in harmony.

*Curved Lines Lend Youth and Roundness*

Rounded contours and curved lines are distinctly youthful. They give animation and gaiety to the young girl wearing them. The lines of her face and figure are softened, made to seem more girlish, or even childish, if extremely rounded effects predominate in the costume.

Circular fullness and soft, rounded folds of soft fabric contribute a subtle feeling of roundness, sometimes more effective than the more obvious round necklines; straight, round skirts; round capes; and curved seamings or trimmings. Round beads, particularly large round beads used in short round chokers and round ball earrings, contribute decided roundness of effect to the costume. Curves in hat crowns and brims, the round loops found in bows, are likewise important.

Gay, youthful, round shapes, which make the girl of round youthful contours seem younger, may, by their very youthfulness, emphasize the age of the person who is no longer young. Modified rather than pronounced curves, combined with other lines, will be more becoming to many girls and women.

*Straight Lines Give Dignity, Simplicity, and  
Maturity*

Straight lines predominating in a costume lend an appearance of poise and dignity. They give an air of decisiveness, yet of severity and maturity, in contrast to the appearance of youthfulness lent by curved lines.

Unbroken straight lines, straight, stiff edges of fabric, and straight horizontal or perpendicular lines may unduly

emphasize severity and dignity, making the wearer seem staid and mature. Straight lines around the face and neck are for this reason difficult to wear, suitable only for the very young girl who wishes to add to her apparent age. Too many pronounced straight lines emphasize unyouthful angularity in the thin figure. They make the plump figure seem heavy and extremely mature. Pleats and soft folds give a straight line in softened effect and are much more easily worn than more severe, stiff, straight lines. The use of scarfs or necklines creating transitional lines frequently relieves this trying effect.

*Diagonal, Pointed Lines Are Subtle, Sophisticated*

Slanting, diagonal, or oblique lines are decidedly sophisticated, lending interest to the costume and to the wearer. The diagonal line, well placed, shows more subtlety, more imagination, than either the straight or the curved line. Less youthful than curved lines, less mature than straight lines, yet possessing much of the animation of the former and the dignity of the latter, the diagonal line gives distinction and sophistication.

Bias cuts and draping of fabric give oblique lines and diagonal feeling to the costume. Pointed and V-formations composed of converging diagonal lines give much the same feeling to the design, though their effect is more obvious than that of the diagonal. The restrained use of V-shapes may give interesting space divisions within the costume. Too many pointed formations, particularly if poorly placed, may be angular and unpleasing.

Curved, straight, or diagonal lines, used singly or, more



frequently, combined in the costume design, may greatly influence the apparent youthfulness, sophistication, or dignity of the wearer. The unwisely chosen costume will subdue the most charming personality and hide or distort perfection of face and figure. One wisely chosen will enhance a personality that otherwise would lack distinction. It will give an illusion of perfection to face and figure.

PART III

*Ages of Women*



## CHAPTER XXVI

### *Children's Clothes*

#### *Individualized Infants' Clothing*

**F**OR COUNTLESS YEARS infants' apparel has been lacking in style consciousness, in individuality, in color interest. It has been chosen on the basis either of utility or of daintiness—daintiness conventionally pretty but seldom truly beautiful. Even prettiness is lost in excess of fine, delicate details, of too-intricate, finely scaled trimmings believed to be in character with the small wearer.

*Color interest.* Many women go through life clinging to the mistaken notion that pale, delicate, baby blues are becoming, that "blue is my color" simply because they were dressed in pale blue from babyhood up. *Baby blue*, almost invariably found on all baby clothes that are not trimmed with an equally uninteresting pink, is usually less becoming than a less conventional color would be. A soft blue-green will be found much more interesting, more distinctive, and, in most cases, more flattering to the baby with so-called blue eyes. A true blue, in a softened, not too-pale tint or a blue-violet, even a pale violet or orchid tone, might be used.

A delicate, pale red-orange rather than pink, one of the colors variously known as *peach* or *apricot*, is more inter-



esting than pale pink, and, in soft, pastel tints, equally delicate and suitable. Soft, pale yellow may be charming for babies' clothing. Soft, creamy tones, for some purposes, are more pleasing than pure whites, although pure whites in materials that will retain their clearness after many washings are especially suitable for the foundation of babies' wardrobes. The colors may be used as an accent or an occasional garment.

While the very young infant may be dressed usually in white and very pale pastel colorings, the colors may become slightly stronger, more vital, in larger sizes for the more active baby, whose individuality as well as size is increased.

The baby who is energetic and vivacious may wear definite colors, color schemes of several colors in interesting harmony, although small-patterned prints in scale with the size of their diminutive wearer should always be chosen.

Small designs composed of two or more colors, but with the area so broken that the effect is that of a monotone or indistinct spotting of color on a light ground, will usually be more pleasing than bold and definite patterns. The extremely delicate, naturalistic, sprigged floral design, youthful and dainty in effect, is suitable for the first figured materials worn by the infant; but more interesting designs, especially those having amusing nursery designs, are to be recommended for the child who is old enough to enjoy them. It is becoming customary to remove the frilly, feminine emphasis from the clothing of the baby boy to give young masculinity the distinction of more

simple, forceful lines and colors, and to replace each outgrown garment with something of more masculine character.

### *Little Girl Wants Clothes Like Mother's*

Nothing delights the little girl more than clothes that are enough like big sister's or mother's to make her feel important and grown-up. Mother, however, is likely to object to models that are too decidedly grown-up in aspect. Big sister is likely to object if she feels that her clothes are too juvenile, too much like her little sister's. Since children's costumes, even those more or less staple in style, are inspired or modified by those worn by the more mature feminine world, there are always points "just like mother's."

*Similarity in design.* The high waistline, so girlish on a child's dress, which, with its full skirt and other youthful detail, may be very different from mother's, gives a point of similarity that may be stressed to the delight of the child and the satisfaction of the mother who wishes small daughter to like her clothes.

A buckled belt has a simple, schoolgirl air, which makes it suitable for both the girl of school age and the smaller girl of preschool age. Because belts are incorporated in so many models for the adult, the belt may be pointed out to the child as an important grown-up detail.

An essentially youthful and simple dress may have a suggestion of the fitted silhouette if it is made with a straight, close-fitting, but not tight, bodice and a full skirt, making the bodice seem slimmer by contrast.

Although the child's skirts are necessarily shorter than those of the adult, they may assume the silhouette of long skirts with the low-placed flare, if they are cut and seamed to release fullness near the hem. This gives a graceful ripple over the knees that is becoming and permits active movement. Collars and cuffs with round lines essentially youthful in character are frequently incorporated in children's styles. The child herself will become more interested in her dress if she is told that big sister and mother also are wearing collars and cuffs. Although the lingerie touches on adults' costumes are very different in character, the little girl feels that it gives her dress an air of importance.

*Color.* There are enough bright, clear colors that are simple in character so that it is possible for little sister, big sister, and mother all to wear the same hue, and all to be correctly and modishly dressed. There are some colors, especially the violet hues and black, that are sophisticated in appearance and less fresh and youthful than the blues, greens, and reds. Some tans and browns are adaptable to children's clothing, the lighter tans being most easily worn and combined with other colors. Some children may wear yellow and softer orange tones. The little girl with clear, wholesome coloring may wear fairly bright colors. Light, delicate tints, even those so dainty that they may appear weak and characterless on the adult, are frequently becoming to the child, although the little girl who appears only dainty in pale, light blue may seem much more interesting, much more definitely an individual, in a more emphatic color. The turquoise or blue-green shades will

frequently be pleasing. Deeper blues of middle values will be more becoming, as well as more practical, in most instances.

*Ensemble idea.* The ensemble interests the child in her clothes, not only because her mother's and big sister's clothes are usually planned in this manner, but because she may grasp the idea of matching colors and planning costumes. If one especially becoming color is chosen as the basis of the wardrobe, for the coat, hat, and for one or two dresses, other dresses may be of lighter or darker shades of the same hue or of contrasting hues that will combine harmoniously with it.

*Simple adjustments.* Children learn self-reliance by dressing themselves. Clothing should be so constructed as to permit this. Adjustments should be so simple that the child will not make mistakes and become discouraged.

### *Hygiene Requirements of Growing Girl*

Although clothing for the growing girl should be becoming to her, it is even more necessary that it be designed and selected with due consideration for its hygienic features. It is extremely important that the clothing of the growing girl be not so heavy that it is a burden to carry around, and that its weight be distributed so that it does not pull the vital organs down out of place or induce habits of poor posture.

*Constriction and interference with posture.* Almost all mothers appreciate the importance of clothing that is loose enough to avoid constriction, and of the absence of tight bands that might interfere with the circulation or



cramp the abdominal region and interfere with digestion or other bodily functions. They like garments that have loose neckbands and cuffs or wristbands, especially if they provide room for growth. Not all mothers realize that constriction may occur because of a badly fitting sleeve, which twists and pulls upon the child's body. The body bones of the small child are easily pulled or pressed out of shape and may become set in malformations that will be carried through life. Shoulder and sleeve adjustments that induce correct posture and those designed to coax the body into good posture if a poor condition exists are, therefore, as necessary as is mere lack of tight, constricting bands.

Hose supporters and underclothing must likewise avoid constriction, from both incorrect placement of the supporters and poor shaping of undergarments. No garment of this type should be worn after it has been outgrown. Clothing that becomes twisted and worked out of place upon the body is either poorly shaped or incorrectly adjusted.

*Shoulder support best.* Garments supported from the shoulders are considered most hygienic. Separate skirts are best when hung on underbodices that bring their weight to the shoulders. If they are on yokes or belts so that they may be worn with tuck-in blouses, the weight should be placed over the bony structure of the pelvic girdle, never over the soft and easily constricted portion of the body that comes at the natural waistline.

The growing girl should be taught the correct method of wearing and adjusting her garments so that their weight

will always come at the proper structural points of the figure. Skirts that are too long to be worn low at the waistline should be shortened, not pulled up so that they pull and press downward at the natural waistline.

*Distribution of weight.* Even when the weight is borne by the shoulders, it must be carefully distributed with special care that garments are not heavier in the front than in the back, making the girl stoop and develop a posture that is awkward as well as unhygienic. A well-fitted shoulder and sleeve will aid in distributing weight evenly, in keeping the dress or coat in place, and in preventing it from pulling forward and interfering with comfort and posture.

Garter belts, provided they fit over the bony structure at the hips rather than drag down at the waistline, are preferable to round garters worn about the legs. Such belts should not be fastened too tightly, especially those that are worn in front, for if they are too tight they will pull downward on the abdominal organs even when worn low. Garters that are worn in back are less likely to be injurious.

The type of underwaist or underwear that, though supported from the shoulders, provides for the attachment of separate garters, meets the needs of the little girl, but is less liked by the girl who is in that period of rapid growth at the beginning of adolescence. For her a one-piece, smooth-fitting, but not tight-fitting, foundation garment, unboned, may be extremely satisfactory. It not only provides garters of which the weight is borne by the shoulders or is evenly distributed, but it also gives a foundation that

prevents other garments from cutting in at the waist or pulling down over the abdominal region. Separate skirts are more easily and more hygienically worn over a lightweight, well-fitting foundation of this character. A smoother line is provided for fitted dresses.

*Garments that remain adjusted.* Clothing for the growing girl should be of the type that remains adjusted and stays in position during the entire day. The active, growing girl, who, though interested in attractive clothes, does not remain conscious of them during the day, is likely to appear untidy and will appreciate the type of clothing that is structurally well fitted and does not pull out of place. Flying ends, sashes, and panels are not for the growing girl's everyday costumes. Belts should possess sufficient body so that they do not easily turn and twist, and they should either have straps to hold them trimly in place or be securely fastened in position.

*Room for growth.* During the age when most girls grow very rapidly, it is desirable that their clothing be constructed in such a manner that there is room for growth. Even when the expense of replacement is not an important consideration, as it is in the majority of families, it is essential that the clothing allow for some growth and development; otherwise it is likely to restrict growth or cause bad posture before the wearer and her mother realize how tight it is. For comfort in well-fitting garments choose models having fullness over the developing bust, and raglan sleeves or saddle shoulders cut so that they conform easily to the figure. Inverted pleats at the back of a waist or coat of the type that is so frequently used in adults' active sport apparel give the growing girl room for devel-



opment and freedom of movement. Wide seams and deep hems, which permit of alteration, increase the length of service that may be obtained from the growing girl's clothing.

*Warmth and weight.* Lightweight woolens, which do not cause the body to become overheated and which prevent it from feeling sudden changes of temperature, are preferred by many mothers for winter dresses. Others feel that these are too warm for heated buildings, that cotton or simple silk dresses are more suitable, that extra warmth and protection should be supplied by outer garments, while indoor clothing should be sufficiently lightweight and porous in construction to permit ventilation and evaporation of moisture from the skin.

Although the growing girl herself and many mothers do not believe woolen underwear is desirable for the girl who is indoors much of the day, lightweight woolen hosiery is usually considered desirable. In attractive colors, which harmonize with the colors and the character of the dress and coat, it will not be objectionable to the girl, although she will probably prefer silk hose. Lisle hose is smart for active sport wear.

### *Color Diminishes Awkwardness*

The colors employed in the costumes of the growing girl may do much to lessen the awkwardness so characteristic of the growing period. It is important that colors be considered first from the standpoint of their becomingness to the individual and then from the standpoint of creating a harmonious wardrobe with little liability of error in combinations of apparel. The growing girl her-



self, unless she is under constant and careful supervision, is too likely to combine colors that should not be used together simply because she likes each color individually.

The young girl with a radiant, healthful complexion has much greater freedom in her choice of colors than does the girl whose coloring is sallow or who is bothered with adolescent skin difficulties. Bright colors, which are so essentially youthful, may, therefore, be worn by the young girl who has no serious defects in her complexion.

The girl whose skin is less perfect must avoid extremely bright colors, and she must likewise avoid those natural beiges that are similar in color to her sallow skin. Whatever her general coloring, if her skin is sallow and imperfect, she should avoid vivid blues and all violet shades and bright oranges and yellows. Yellow-browns must likewise be avoided.

She will find among the most flattering colors dark, but not too vivid, blues, dark greens, especially dark blue-greens, dark reds, and particularly dark wine-reds that verge on the violet-red and dark red-oranges that include the red-brown range. Off-whites with a light, warm tint, pastel red-orange, and light blue-greens, if not too vivid, are likewise generally becoming.

The growing girl will appear clumsy and awkward if she clings to the characterless "baby blues," "candy pinks," and similar colors in which babies and small children are usually dressed. Combinations of two well-chosen colors, or occasionally of three harmonious ones, will do much to make each costume more interesting and to emphasize the individuality of the youthful wearer.

## CHAPTER XXVII

### *The Miss in Her 'Teens*

ALMOST ALL YOUNG GIRLS are strongly influenced by a desire to have others comment favorably about them and their appearance. Young girls of high-school age usually fear being thought different. They dress as nearly as possible like their classmates and friends. Only the very courageous and daring, those few who set the fashion in their group rather than follow it, will be happy in wearing styles that are not already universally accepted in their small world.

The slightly older girl, who has passed through the imitative stage, desires to be individual and distinctive as strongly as the younger girl fears being queer. She may wear unbecoming styles simply because they are new or different. For this reason she needs more guidance than does the girl who wears more standardized types of apparel.

The younger girl is frequently difficult to fit because she does not wear foundation garments. Even though her figure be straight and slim, it is seldom firm enough, or its lines smooth and flowing enough, for many of the styles of the present day. Pleated skirts, or full, circular skirts in which the fullness does not begin too far down, may frequently be combined with a slim, fitted bodice,

thus emphasizing the slimness of the figure without making the unrestrained hips too apparent. Casual jackets and skirts seem especially suited to the youthful and immature figure.

*Little care.* The young girl has seldom learned to take good care of her clothing, to make the constant small repairs, and to do the cleaning and pressing necessary to keep a wardrobe in good condition. As she is usually hard on her clothes, because she is both active and careless, her wardrobe should be of materials and styles that require little attention.

Colors and fabrics that do not show spots easily and that will not pull apart at the strain of seams are almost as necessary to the girl who is nearly twenty as to children.

*Comfort and freedom.* Youth, almost without exception, demands apparel that permits freedom of movement, clothes that will not pull apart and appear untidy at vigorous, unthinking activity. For this reason, many girls, even those who wish the extremely long skirt for formal evening wear, cling to the extremely short skirt, shorter than that approved by fashionists today. For active sports this is still considered correct and may appropriately be worn for all activities with which the longer skirt would definitely interfere. For street wear the slightly longer skirt, long enough at least to cover the bend of the knee, is usually more becoming.

The one-piece dress, which has returned to high favor, is suited to the young girl because it cannot pull apart and become untidy at the waist or hipline as the two-piece dress frequently does. The tuck-in blouse or sweater, if



long enough to extend well down under the skirt, and to blouse enough to permit raising the arms without disarranging the costume, is especially appropriate and appealing to the junior. Jackets giving the requisite comfort and freedom of movement are also to be recommended. They have the added advantage of covering the figure that is imperfectly proportioned or that has not the smooth hipline that is needed with the tuck-in blouse.

*Revealed forehead.* The hats with the exposed forehead are youth's own style. They are thought to have been created because the so-called American flapper insisted on wearing her hats perched on the back of her head. It usually interests the young girl to realize that this smart mode was created expressly for her and that only the youthful face appears to advantage in the severe line of the almost completely exposed forehead.

*Fabrics.* The tweeds, the knitted fabrics, the soft plain crêpe in the mode today are especially appropriate to the needs of the young girl. Tweeds require little care; knitted fabrics possess the same advantage and the added comfort incident to their elastic character, which permits freedom of movement. Soft crêpes hang in graceful, youthful lines, being both comfortable and becoming. The young girl appears best in these fabrics and should choose them and avoid the regal, intricate brocades, the metallic fabrics with hard gleam, which are too sophisticated to be in character with costumes becoming youth.

*Adaptability.* The type and color of the accessories, and frequently of larger items, must be carefully considered, as the girl usually possesses a smaller number than



the woman. She must often wear the same top coat, the same hat, shoes, gloves, and other items with many different types of dresses and for numerous occasions; for this reason it is important that they harmonize.

A frequent mistake of the young girl is that of wearing hats, coats, and dresses, each of different colors or of colors that neither match nor harmonize, thus giving an untidy, poorly groomed appearance.

### *Apt and Inapt Age Emphasis*

The junior girl, who has reached the age when her individuality should be recognized and accented by means of her apparel, may make many mistakes in attempting to find garments suitable to her type. She may wear costumes too important and mature or she may err by choosing too-youthful costumes. An understanding of her most frequent mistakes aids in the selection of appropriate and becoming costumes.

Sometimes, in the attempt to appear older and more dignified, sometimes because of lack of knowledge, the junior buys apparel with lines so straight, stiff, and mature that they seem very obviously created for a much older woman.

Straight lines need not be avoided entirely; in fact, their use is essential in many types of simple, practical costumes. When employed in the costume for the junior, they should, however, be combined with rounded or curved lines. Soft folds that, in themselves, produce rounded contours may take the place of actual roundness of outline.

Just as the young girl who has never had long hair likes to experiment with its highly feminine effect, so does the

girl who has never worn long skirts like to wear them whenever they are fashionable. She wants her formal evening dresses extremely long—longer than are graceful or practical for the young active figure. Her long evening dresses will be most becoming and more comfortable if they clear the floor by an inch or two, so that she may dance without fear of tripping on them. Trains, even though they be slight and graceful in themselves, are only awkward on the girl who has not learned to handle them gracefully.

In the daytime the miss in her 'teens likes to wear her skirts the accepted adult street length, which, in the days when short skirts are fashionable, usually gives her a decided advantage over older women who usually do not find them so becoming as she does. When longer skirts are fashionable, the adolescent girl still does well to wear her skirts fairly short, remembering that one of the chief reasons for longer skirts is that of flattering the more difficult figure.

The long skirt made of soft material draped or hung in a simple manner may be very charming on the junior. Full, gathered skirts are more likely to be becoming than those wrapped in close, swathed lines or those with intricate trains or flying, dangling parts, for the young and active person seldom has either the carriage or the patience to wear trains successfully. Her walk is seldom leisurely enough to give graceful flutter to loose panels, which fly out awkwardly with her brisk, vigorous movements.

While many mothers welcome the longer skirt, they usually like to see their daughters attired in a simple.

youthful manner, in a style more youthful than the daughter herself may desire. The daughter may sometimes be discouraged from wearing trains and intricate types of skirts if she is reminded that they are difficult to dance in and are usually heartily disliked by young men.

The higher waistline and the fitted, slender waistline are preëminently youthful fashions, which appear to best advantage on the youthful, slender figure. Not all junior girls, however, have the requisite slender figure to wear the definitely fitted waistline or the high normal waistline. Many adolescent girls, either because they are not well proportioned or because they are not wearing foundation garments that give a smooth, unbroken line to the figure, look best in waistlines slightly below normal and in belts that are not drawn tightly so as to cause a definite indentation at the waistline. Many girls accept the new high-belted styles too enthusiastically and draw their belts too high and too tight. The tuck-in blouse and the simple, belted dress, being practical and youthfully becoming, are excellent styles for the junior.

The junior girl, just beginning to wear interesting and individual apparel and to attend important social functions, is often tempted to wear too-intricate and regal types. Our customs and conventions permit the young girl to wear styles that would be considered unsuitable for the European girl. No junior, however, should make the mistake of wearing really elaborate apparel in costly, highly decorative fabrics, with intricate detail. She should especially avoid costumes that require a studied carriage or constant manipulation, which may destroy the simple



naturalness of her manner. Many and ornate accessories and elaborate slippers detract from rather than add to the interest of a junior girl.

The costume of the girl in her 'teens should not be devoid of interest; simplicity should not be carried to the extreme. Softened lines are better than severity; unusual, interesting, and, sometimes, striking detail may be employed; but the accents should not be so strong and conspicuous that attention is detracted from the youthful wearer and concentrated, instead, upon her costume.

Heavy folds of fabric, too-straight lines, unfitted garments giving a straight rather than a naturally curved silhouette make the figure seem heavier and more mature than it actually is. By choosing the type of dress planned to hide the bad lines of the more mature figure, the junior associates herself with the heaviness and maturity these lines were contrived to conceal.

The dress that reveals the natural lines of the figure accentuates the youthfulness of the wearer, yet reveals the "young lady" silhouette, which differentiates the junior from her younger sister and from the straight, casually fitting apparel that she has been wearing most of her life.

The junior who clings to extremely short garments and very rounded outlines, as round collars and short, full skirts, has much the appearance of being overgrown and awkward. Her apparel, because it is too childish, appears too small, the outgrown old clothes of past seasons.

She may choose slightly longer skirts than children wear, and have them pleated or youthfully flared, and she should choose less obviously rounded lines and a youthful



jacket of straight but casual character. She may wear the sport coat with jaunty, wide, notched lapels, but not the narrow, straight lapels of the older woman or the round collar of her younger sister. Her costume as a whole should show greater individuality in the selection of details than the apparel of the little girl.

Many juniors and the elders who advise or supervise them in their selection of apparel make the mistake of combining essentially youthful, even childish details with those that are sophisticated and mature. One sees the young girl wearing longer, uneven hemlines with low-heeled, round-toed slippers, even with oxfords. She wears the softly feminine draped or flared costume with the boyish beret, at once too youthful, too informal, and too round in line for the longer lines of the new silhouette.

It is possible to have a combination of youthful details and more sophisticated interest, to employ soft, youthful lines, rounded contours, and the longer outlines of the new silhouette together with all parts of the costume chosen to harmonize with each other.

### *Junior Types*

Girls of the so-called junior age neither look alike, act alike, nor think and feel alike. That they should not be dressed alike, except in those camps and schools that make clothes unimportant by means of uniforms, is a conclusion with which there will be little dispute. The junior girl's own interests and tastes influence the apparel selected. Sometimes, however, her own diagnosis of her type, of

her difficulties and problems, as well as of her assets, may be inaccurate and misleading.

A junior of small, rounded figure, of youthful but rather fragile, childish appearance, announced that she could not wear anything but sport clothes, because she was of the athletic type. Her problem is that of selecting soft, flattering lines that will permit free, active movements. Of course, for active sports she should still wear apparel designed for that purpose, but more casually tailored, with more feminine detail than the mannish tailoring that she has hitherto worn.

Conflicts between the problems of physical characteristics and activities or of preconceived notions of apparel are frequent. While these several factors influence apparel selection, the physical characteristics of face and figure should usually be the first consideration.

*Youthful, childish type.* Many junior girls still appear much like younger children. Sometimes this is because they are less mature than the average girl of their age, sometimes because they have the small frames and rounded contours that will always make them appear younger than their actual years. While this will be an asset in later years, the junior girl is sometimes sensitive and frequently feels at a disadvantage.

The very youthful junior must avoid both very young round lines, which emphasize her youthfulness, and those mature, straight lines and heavy, important fabrics that obviously are not suited to her, and which, by their very contrast with her youthful face and figure, make her

appear even younger. Discreet use of more sophisticated, interesting detail and avoidance of that which is entirely youthful, coupled with apparel that focuses attention on the wearer by emphasizing some pleasing feature, will prevent this type of junior from passing unnoticed as a child.

*Petite, sophisticated type.* Very similar in size to the youthful, childish type, but with less round, childish contours, the petite, sophisticated type appears more definitely individual. She tends to appear older than she actually is. Sometimes she has deliberately chosen to appear older, but very frequently she wishes to appear more youthful without wearing childish types that obviously are unsuited to her.

Her mother and other adults in her family are usually even more desirous of having her appear young, fresh, wholesome, rather than sophisticated. They may choose styles that are simple and smart without being extreme, which introduce enough rounded lines and soft folds of fabric to give a fresh, youthful appearance.

*Tall, slender, youthful type.* The tall, slender, youthful girl, considered typical of American youth, has little difficulty in selecting her apparel. Her problem becomes that of choosing from many becoming styles rather than that of finding any that are suitable. She should not, of course, choose styles too dignified or important, but if she does select these older ones, she has less difficulty in carrying them without appearing stolid or mature or ridiculously overdressed than do the other junior girls. When

occasion or mood demands, she may wear very youthful styles.

*Tall, overgrown girl.* The girl who is actually too tall and overgrown rather than tall and well proportioned, whose arms and legs seem too long for her to handle gracefully, who seems awkward because her figure is not fully developed and is angular rather than rounded, who has not learned to carry her new height easily has a difficult time selecting becoming apparel. Sometimes she appears best in lines designed to lessen height, and to give increased width, for usually she is very thin as a result of her rapid growth. Garments that fit loosely, casually, yet carefully enough so that they do not appear untidy and do not become disarranged easily, are most suitable. The girl of this type has seldom learned to wear her clothes well and should not have garments that require constant adjustment or measured and graceful carriage.

*Well-developed, mature type.* The large girl with a well-developed, mature figure tends to appear much older than she is, usually so much older that it makes her embarrassed and unhappy and robs her of pleasant contacts with others of her own age. Much of this mature appearance may be removed by well-chosen apparel, by lines that are sufficiently rounded or curved to give a youthful feeling, but not so rounded that the figure becomes rotund by reason of the curves emphasized in the costume. Soft materials hanging in graceful but not too voluminous folds, garments that fit neither too loosely nor too tightly, and, above all, simplicity without severity are especially



apt for the junior girl of mature figure. She should avoid wearing skirts longer than the mode, as they will give her a heavy appearance; yet she cannot wear them shorter, for this, too, would make her conspicuous and, in many cases, would reveal heavy, solid-looking legs. All extreme styles attracting undue attention should be avoided, and interest should be centered as near the face as possible so that the maturity of the figure will be less apparent.

*Solid, overweight type.* The heavy, overweight girl, especially the girl of large proportion, appears stolid and mature, much older than her years. Her movements are likely to be awkward because of the large bulk she possesses, although occasionally girls who have always been large are surprisingly graceful.

Fussy, frilled clothing and dainty, fragile fabrics give her an extremely awkward appearance; they seem so inconsistent with their wearer's lack of personal daintiness that they may appear ridiculous. Fine, minute detail should likewise be avoided, as its scale is not in keeping with that of the wearer. Simple outlines with space divisions that break the surface, making size inconspicuous, are most becoming. Too many straight lines will emphasize maturity. Striking colors or designs and bulky fabrics are always to be avoided.

*Short, rotund type.* The short girl who is overweight is likely to seem much shorter and heavier, much more poorly proportioned in comparison to her actual overweight than is the tall, large-framed girl who is too heavy. The short girl does not appear so mature as does the girl of larger frame. Because her round lines give a youthful,

even a babyish, appearance, she may wear straight, perpendicular lines, which will increase her apparent height and lessen width without making her appear too mature. The heavy girl of large frame frequently finds that these slenderizing lines must be softened to relieve the maturity that they emphasize in her figure.

The short, rotund girl must avoid all round and curved lines; even soft, rounded folds of fabric will increase the roundness of her face and figure. Bulky fabrics, adding even a fraction of an inch to her actual width, will make her appear appreciably heavier and more round, or, sometimes, if the lines are heavy, square rather than round.

### *Campus Costumes*

Where does the junior live? Where does she go to school? Is she still in high school, preparatory school, or college? Where is the school located? What are her social contacts in and out of school? Wardrobe requirements are influenced by the location of the school—in country region, small town, or large city—and by whether or not it is coeducational.

The college located in the country, with many acres of wooded campus, grass, gravel walks perhaps, and paths, demands apparel of a casual character. High-heeled, thin-soled, low-cut shoes would be neither practical nor comfortable for daily wear. Berets, casual felt hats, or a total absence of head covering is much more usual than the smart, carefully fitted hat that would be worn in town. Comfortable, casual sport clothes of the type suited for activity, if not for specific sports, are more suitable than

tailored street costumes or even sport apparel of the spectator type.

Wool dresses, preferably of lightweight wools that are not too warm for heated buildings, but which offer some protection against the sudden changes of temperature, are needed in the wardrobe of the girl on the large campus where buildings and classes are some distance apart. While simple silk dresses are worn, especially in warmer weather, they are less important than in the city college. Skirts and blouses or sweaters and jackets in the more casual manner compose practical and youthfully becoming suits. Leather jackets and coats of tweed and camel's hair are more necessary for daily wear than those of less sturdy fabrics and more formal character. Waterproofs are always needed.

The types of clothes needed for off-the-campus occasions and for activities other than those that are part of the daily routine will vary according to the individual and the college. All girls will need at least one smart street and traveling costume. Some girls will find a suit of a less casual character more becoming and practical; others will choose separate daytime dresses and coats.

At least one simple afternoon dress of becoming color and well-cut, youthfully draped lines is needed for teas, informal dinners, and evening occasions for which formal wear is not required, but for which the sportswear usually worn throughout the day is unsuitable. In some colleges the majority of girls have little need for dinner gowns or semiformal evening dress, and require formal dress only for one or two proms or other important dances. In

others, formal evening wear is less needed than semi-formal wear.

The number of week ends permitted away from the campus as well as the social contacts of the individual will largely determine the formal clothes required by each junior. Suitable accessories for each type of costume must be included. The junior, however, wears fewer and simpler accessories than the woman.

The girl who attends a city college, perhaps while living at home and going back and forth in subways or surface cars, needs much more tailored and formal apparel. Her daytime costumes, while they should be simple, practical, and youthful, must be appropriate for the street and systems of public transportation. Her suits must be less casual, her accessories more formal; she must wear gloves and a hat. While she may have tweeds, camel's hair, and other practical wool coats, she has less need of garments intended for more active outdoor pursuits. Her water-proofs are best in somber tones, in finishes that give them the appearance of a street coat rather than of a raincoat. The city schoolgirl may use more simple silk and fewer wool dresses than the girl on a campus in the country.

Walking shoes with leather heels and welt soles of firm, durable leather are best suited to the spectator type of sport clothes or the tailored costumes the schoolgirl wears in the city. Moderately high heels, higher than those worn on the large, woody campus, are permissible.



## CHAPTER XXVIII

### *The Young Woman*

YOUNG WOMEN are and can afford to be more highly individual in their selection of apparel than women of any other age. Young girls necessarily have certain problems in common dictated by school and social custom and by the similarity of the childish figures. Middle years and the later years of life likewise produce many characteristics that are similar in women of like age; but we do not think first of the young woman as a young woman, but as an individual. The young woman will find her costume requirements dictated by her figure and face type and by her daily activities. Since she is usually more active both in business and social life than women of other ages, she frequently has need for more types of clothing. She may learn to establish with consistency various identities suitable for her business and social life. She must not forget that her apparel should minimize defects of face and figure as much as possible, and at the same time emphasize her most attractive characteristics.

#### *Accenting Individuality*

The young woman who has reached early maturity, who has the self-confidence and poise usually lacking in the young girl, and who has yet suffered none of the de-

structive effects of time that lessen physical charms has much less difficult dress problems than does the woman of more advanced years. Individual characteristics become important; there are fewer problems common to all women of this age.

The first requirement that the younger woman should make of her costumes, and the one that she frequently either consciously or unconsciously does make, is that of consistency with her type. A garment that, in itself, is perfect in design and execution is pleasing and correct only if it is consistent in feeling with the face and figure of the wearer, which is the structural basis of the design.

Not only the actual proportions of the figure or the actual shape of the face should be considered when selecting designs, but also the more subtle distinctions based upon feeling and personality. Some persons seem so reserved, so quiet in physical and mental personality, that costumes of striking design, of vibrant character, would be inconsistent and inappropriate. Other persons are so energetic and forceful that apparel of delicate, fragile character seems totally out of place when worn by them. Still other persons are so dainty in appearance that apparel of harsh texture or severe mannish lines seems obviously not to belong to them. It is possible for each woman to determine the type of apparel that is most appropriate to herself and to recognize designs that seem to have been created for her.

Most women can increase their own interest and pleasure in their clothes and make their personalities more varied and interesting to others by varying the type of

their costumes. While most individuals are limited as to the types of apparel that they may wear, few women are so limited that they may successfully wear only one type. Many women limit themselves to a single definite type of apparel, so that all their costumes appear alike. If this one type is well selected and is truly suited to the wearer, the mistake, although it does create monotony and makes the wearer less interesting than she need appear, is not so serious an error as wearing unbecoming clothes.

The young woman who is fairly well proportioned, who has no serious defect of face or figure to overcome, can readily change her appearance and her apparent personality by varying her costume. In dressing suitably for each occasion, but in accordance with her type, the woman who has many activities will obtain sufficient variety in her costumes. She will find active sport types, tailored types, and softer and more formal types of apparel that will express her personality. The woman who has fewer activities, who does not dress for so great a variety of occasions, must strive more consciously to vary her type. The woman with pronounced defects of face or figure must be even more careful, for she must avoid extreme types that might tend to focus attention upon defects.

Not only the activities of the individual, but her temperament, carriage, and movements limit or extend the types of apparel that are becoming and suitable to her. The woman who moves slowly, with rhythmic, graceful movements, may wear floating drapes and intricate details that would appear awkward on a woman with quick, jerky movements. On the other hand, the woman who

moves slowly but heavily cannot wear the flowing draperies that add grace to her more languid sister; and the woman who is forceful and energetic, with even, quick motions, needs apparel that will express her force and vigor without interfering with her freedom of movement.

Color, always a vital consideration in costume design, is extremely useful in establishing distinctive individual dress becoming to the wearer and making her a distinct personality. Some persons characteristically wear certain colors and establish their individualities by this means. If the color is at all unusual in tone, this may be an extremely effective means of appearing more imaginative than the majority of women, who wear given colors merely because other women are wearing them and make themselves parts of the masses rather than distinctive individuals. It is especially important that the color be becoming, for an unusual color that is not flattering to the wearer serves only to attract attention to undesirable characteristics.

The woman striving to emphasize individuality need not fear monotony in confining herself to a few becoming colors. There are usually three or four hues and two or three tones of each hue that the individual will find becoming and that will add vitality and charm to her appearance. Thus, the woman who looks best in greens may be able to wear both greens and blue-greens and find them becoming in several values and intensities. She may, therefore, adapt these colors as the keynote colors of her wardrobe, habitually wearing them either in duller intensities for the foundation of her wardrobe or in smaller notes as an accent. For variety, she may wear the oppo-



site or complementary colors, the red and orange tones, which may be used as accents to dull grayed greens or by themselves in dull intensities with accents of the greens and blue-greens.

### *The Very Feminine Woman*

The woman of soft, feminine personality, the passive type with a suggestion of fragility and gentleness, should be costumed to emphasize her delicate, dainty charm. If she wears clothes that are too forceful, too strong, and too striking, her personality is submerged and weakened. It is her problem, therefore, to emphasize her soft, feminine quality, neither submerging it nor lessening its beauty by apparel totally lacking in distinction and character.

Color is especially important to the woman of soft, gentle personality. If she wears dull, drab, uninteresting colors, she herself, with her none too-definite or striking personality, may become insignificant in appearance and lacking in distinction. If she wears colors of subtle, softened intensity, with interesting arrangements of unusual but not too-bold or striking color harmonies, she gains in distinction and charm. Lacking vivid, forceful coloring herself, she must not choose colors so neutral that they give a monotonous appearance to the combined colorings of the costume and herself.

While the dull, neutral colors will prevent her being seen at all, extremely vivid colors will cause the costume to become very evident, but the wearer will sink into the background. Colors should be chosen that will enhance the personal coloring of the wearer, overcome defects of

complexion, give added life and vitality to the hair, and deepen the coloring of the eyes.

Dainty, filmy fabrics, cobwebby laces, and even crisp, transparent finishes emphasize the dainty, fragile character of the soft, feminine type. Heavy clothes, stiff fabrics of elaborate, elegant character require much more dignity than the dainty woman possesses to carry them successfully; their wearer appears less important than the imposing costume.

The demure, restrained costume emphasizes the repose and gentleness of the wearer and makes her appear a more distinctive and interesting individual; her costume becomes a background consistent with the character of the wearer. Simplicity of design, raised to distinction by means of dainty, feminine detail, wise color accent, and perhaps the contrast of lingerie touches at neck and wrist, emphasizes the quiet charm of the less aggressive personality. Details centered near the face aid in drawing attention to this feature, which should be the center of interest in a costume that expresses the gentle personality of the wearer.

### *The Forceful, Energetic Woman*

The young woman who belongs to the more vigorous type should wear costumes that express her own forceful personality. A basic rule of costume design is that colors should never be more forceful than the physical personality of the wearer. This permits the woman of forceful, energetic character to wear definite, decided colors that are denied many women. Weak, pale colors may make

her own coloring appear coarse, while forceful colors further vitalize her appearance. Distinctive and characterful, even bold, color contrasts are frequently advisable.

The quick, active, energetic movements of the forceful woman are at variance with costumes designed with many soft floating ends, fluttering details that appear untidy and bedraggled on the woman of quick, brisk movements. They give her an appearance of being agitated, of poor poise. Simple tailored lines should characterize her costume, with details manipulated so that the entire costume moves with the wearer rather than fluttering out away from the figure. Freedom of movement, so essential to the grace of the woman of brisk, energetic action, should always be permitted by the costume.

Round lines, giving softer, more feminine contours, are hardly consistent with the personality of the woman of strength and vigor. Short, broken lines, destroying the harmony of her vigorous, clear-cut outlines, should never be recommended for the active, aggressive type of woman. Straight, unbroken lines, both in perpendicular and diagonal arrangement, are usually becoming to the vigorous personality, emphasizing dignity and poise.

The person of vigorous, aggressive character may sometimes wish to appear more daintily feminine than her natural personality. She may, if she so wishes, wear costumes with softer details, slightly more feminine in aspect than her own personality. She should not, however, make the mistake of wearing extremely dainty garments, which, by their contrast with her more vigorous personality, will give her a suggestion of masculinity.

The severely tailored costume should not have masculine details or accessories, but rather those with a youthful, boyish note. Only the young, fresh-looking woman can afford to strive for a masculine effect, either boyish or mannish. Usually the severely tailored costume is most pleasing when relieved by simple accessories that show feminine thought and imagination.

Designs of striking character, those employing definite, clear-cut outlines, decided contrasts in vivid colors, can be worn by the woman of forceful personality. Opaque materials that assume simple, clear-cut lines or sturdy fabrics that have a strong vigorous character readily lend themselves to costumes that enhance the personality of the vigorous, active woman.



## CHAPTER XXIX

### *The Middle Years*

NO WOMAN desires to appear middle aged. As a matter of fact, women of middle age usually appear either years older than their actual age or, if they have attempted to remedy this defect, years younger. There is a long period between youth and age during which time a woman's appearance should express her individuality without giving an impression of any age.

Women of middle age frequently have more distinct personalities than they had when younger, although some of them have become submerged by their home duties, by lack of attention to their clothing, and by nondescript costumes. The clothes of the middle-aged woman should express the experience and the importance, which years may bring, and thus give her a distinction that youth lacks.

The middle-aged woman frequently fails to see the changes that the years have made in her face and figure. She sees in the mirror the image that was there ten or even twenty years ago. She clings to youthful styles, not in a determined effort to retain youth, but because she has not seen their unsuitability for herself. It is better to err on the side of apparel more staid than the actual years justify than to lack dignity entirely. The conservative costume may make the face seem young by contrast.

The young girl with the beauty that nearly always accompanies youth and health may wear inexpensive materials, imitation jewels, and other devices that give an "effect"; the woman of middle age finds that genuineness and quality are needed to give her grace and dignity. A high grade of simulated pearls or other synthetic costume jewelry of quality might, of course, be worn, but it is best to restrict the middle-aged woman's jewelry to one or two good pieces that have definite relation to the costume with which they are worn.

Another frequent error is that of choosing lace for wear with costumes with which it is inconsistent. Many middle-aged women, as well as older women, place great value on "real" lace, that is, lace that is hand made, which does, of course, possess quality and genuineness, but which is not always suitable for the costume. On the other hand, fine qualities of machine-made laces may be most appropriate and pleasing for an entire gown for the middle-aged woman, yet she may reject them because to her they are not "real" lace. Other middle-aged women err on the opposite side, wearing coarse, inexpensive machine-made laces, in large amounts and with fabrics and lines with which lace is utterly inappropriate.

### *Simplicity Gives Distinction*

Simplicity and quality should be the keynotes of the middle-aged woman's costume. Simplicity gives an essentially youthful appearance. A garment giving a youthful effect removes many years from the apparent age of the woman who habitually wears elaborate effects. Intricacy

of cut and fine detail are found in many smart garments that retain an effect characteristically simple. Although many persons are inclined to believe the contrary, a great many smart fashions are designed for the mature woman.

The well-designed costume should never be more forceful in appearance than the personality, both mental and physical, of the wearer. As the middle-aged woman usually has a less alert carriage, less definite and forceful coloring, less clear-cut features, and, usually, slower speech and manner of thought than the younger woman, there is greater likelihood of her personality being submerged by a conspicuous costume. Striking lines, vivid colors, the extreme and bizarre, detract both from her dignity and her personality. Occasionally, a woman of middle age may still have a vivacious manner and definite physical beauty, which will permit the wearing of forceful apparel.

As the middle-aged woman tends to be heavier, with less free movement than the younger woman, heavy, clumsy effects in clothing must be studiously avoided. Dark, heavy, thick materials and lines that suggest bulk and weight—particularly those that appear poorly balanced, and, therefore, awkward and difficult to carry—should be eliminated from the middle-aged woman's costume.

Textures become especially important at middle age, for they may materially add or detract from the grace of the figure. Soft, supple fabrics, those that hang in graceful folds without clinging unduly, are most flattering. Bulky fabrics create angularities and accentuate any defects of figure or movement. Stiff fabrics, as taffeta, are likewise

difficult; only the woman with an exceptionally youthful face and figure finds them becoming at middle age. Fabrics with an indefinite pattern possess richness and a sophisticated interest that the woman of middle years may effectively carry. She may find fabrics with designs of subtle character more becoming than those of solid color, though the latter are almost always more pleasing than designs of striking character. Beads, flowers, or other decorative detail added to a patterned fabric create too much design in the costume and give it a confusing, elaborate character that robs it of all distinction, while conferring upon the wearer a heavy, middle-aged appearance.

Defects of figure, accumulations of flesh, unequal distribution of flesh are common at middle age. Some women must consider methods of reducing the apparent size of the hips; others, of the bust or abdomen and diaphragm; while still others have a large upper arm or round shoulders and a lump of flesh below the back of the neck. The chapters in this book discussing methods of minimizing these defects, therefore, are of especial interest if studied in their relation to the problems of the woman of middle age.

### *The Hairdress*

The hairdress frequently discloses the age of the woman of middle years. The woman who does her hair in careless, ill-groomed, or obsolete styles, or in incongruously youthful modes, emphasizes her years. If, on the other hand, the hairdress is simple, modish, and becoming, the observer is less likely to think consciously of either age



*Desirable Hairdresses*

Soft ringlets on the top of the head may be very becoming to the woman of middle years.

A simply, slightly waved hairdress, parted at one side and combed up off the forehead in a slanting line, but soft about the face and over the ears, is becoming to most women.

When the forehead is good, the hair may be combed back without a parting to give additional length to the face, if there are waves at the temples and over the ears.

or coiffure, but rather of the personality of the individual.

A frequent mistake of the middle-aged woman is that of having her hair cut too short, in too severe a manner, at the back. This mistake causes many people to disapprove of short hair on a middle-aged woman. The condemnation is not justified, for short hair, if not cut too close, may be combed to give a coiffure effect that may be more pleasing than long hair. If the hair is combed to one side with a soft swirl or sweep rather than straight up and down, the cut line at the neck is not so obvious and mannish. The front and side views of the head are more pleasing if the hair is dressed so that the ends are curled under and its outline against the ears and cheeks is a soft, becoming curve. The straight-cut edge, contrasting, as it does, with the natural curves of the face and

*Hairdresses To Be Avoided*

Knots or masses combed up at the back of the head alter the actual contours and give a too-large headsiz.

The shingled neckline is not only unpleasant to the eye, but it dates the wearer as being sufficiently old to cling to hairdresses that were fashionable years ago.

When the hair is thin at the temples, the forehead has square lines that should be concealed rather than revealed.

A stiff, smooth roll is less becoming than soft, loose curls, especially if there are straight wisps of short hair at the neck.

The simple, smooth lines of the pageboy bob are too youthful for the middle years.

head, makes facial irregularities, wrinkles, and sagging contours more conspicuous. The straight cut with ends revealed frequently gives the middle-aged woman an appearance of striving ineffectually to appear young.

The long or growing bob, sometimes so becoming to the young girl with a long slender neck, is especially difficult for the woman of middle age unless it is curled, combed, or pinned into the lines of a more formal coiffure. The casual lines of the long bob, which easily become so straggly as to give an impression of poor grooming, also shorten the neck and emphasize round shoulders or poor posture. However, the long-bob length is frequently so

desirable, so easily handled, and so effective in permitting the close headdress, that many women keep their hair cut to this length, arranging it to give the most becoming lines.

In an attempt at careful grooming, some middle-aged women make the mistake of having their hair dressed with a set pattern of tight, small waves. A loose, natural-appearing wave, soft curling ends, following the natural contours of the head, is almost always most becoming.

The hair tends to recede from the forehead and to thin out at the temples as the years advance. This gives a high, square line and the dreaded middle-aged appearance unless the hair is arranged over the forehead. Concealment of wrinkles and the thick, lifeless skin, which often occurs on this part of the face, is made possible. It also makes the eyes appear darker and deeper and tends to erase the tired lines around them. The ears, which tend to enlarge and coarsen with age, are also best concealed or partially concealed by the hair. The coiffure arranged in simple soft lines over these features, therefore, is much more becoming than one in which the hair is combed away from the ears and forehead. The woman with long hair that has never been cut frequently has so much that it cannot be arranged otherwise than in stiff, hard, heavy masses, which make her appear aggressive and top heavy. The woman who has pride in long hair, yet who longs for a modish headdress and the smart, close-fitting hats it permits, can enjoy both by having her hair expertly thinned or shortened so that smaller bulk remains. She must learn to do her hair in soft lines without knots or

bunches, which give the effect of having been added to the head. Hair combed up away from the back of the neck gives an untidy, poorly groomed appearance, for there are always short ends that cannot be successfully kept up. As hair combed up from the back usually necessitates a group of curls, a knot, or a bunch of hair, the natural contours of the head are destroyed and the head-size becomes unduly large.

A knot placed low on the neck, centering attention upon a feature that is no longer young and graceful, is unbecoming to the woman of middle age. It accentuates the thickened line of her neck and the lump of flesh that is frequently found at its base. A knot placed higher, just at the hairline, makes the neck appear much more slender and the shape of the head much more pleasing.

### *The Hat*

There are hats that make the young girl seem middle-aged and that add years to the apparent age of the woman who has reached middle life. Yet these are the hats that have been designed for the matron. There are other hats that seem ridiculously young and naïve on all but the freshest young face and figure, but which many middle-aged women wear in the mistaken hope that they will give a youthful appearance.

The youthful, poke-shaped hat with unbroken, round lines is far less becoming to the woman of middle age than is the hat with less regularly rotund contours. The brim that is longer at one side, or that employs pleats or other manipulation of cut or draping to break the round





Square, heavy crowns and stiff brims are too frequently worn by the middle-aged woman seeking dignified, tailored hats; brimmed turbans, if they are not too rigid, give tailored dignity plus becomingness.



Small, stiff, round hats emphasize relaxed contours; small, softly draped turbans are more easily worn.

The hat with the too-small crown sets up too high on the head and makes the wearer appear awkward; a balanced crown and brim, appearing to belong on the head, gives grace to the wearer.

lines, is less likely to emphasize facial defects. An unbecoming hat may frequently be made becoming by cutting the brim (if of felt), or by folding it into less regular lines.

The typical matron's hat is heavy, awkward, and unbecoming largely because its crown has little or no relation to the shape of the head. In many hats of this type the crown is up above the head so far that it destroys the balance of the entire figure. The crowns are frequently



The large, heavy crowned, sport hat is a frequent mistake of the middle-aged woman; a more closely fitting crown, softly shaped, is more flattering.

square rather than rounded. A hat made with a crown that follows the contours of the head, fitting closely so that it becomes an integral part of the figure, is much more becoming and makes both face and figure appear to better advantage.

When the head size is large enough to make the crown appear large, as is often the case when a woman has long hair, the apparent proportions may be improved if the surface of the crown is broken by tucks or seamings. Even

a fold or a crease put in with expert fingers may serve to increase the becomingness of a hat with a plain crown. The middle-aged woman frequently makes the mistake of buying a hat in a too-small head size and wearing it high on her head rather than pulled down over the forehead, the ears, and the back of the head. Many women who realize that their hats are not smart or becoming do not know that the fault lies with the manner in which the hat is worn.

Another error sometimes made by the woman of middle age is that of selecting an elaborate, heavily trimmed hat, one that is a decorative addition to the costume rather than a part of it. Hats that are intricately cut and manipulated in an unusual and interesting manner, yet simple in effect, are more satisfactory.

The hat with a brim shading the eyes, concealing tired lines around them and giving a background to the face, which makes the features seem smaller and any irregularities less evident, is more becoming than either the brimless hat or the hat with a brim that turns abruptly away from the face.

A brim with a slanting, irregular line, higher at one side than at the other, is preferable to one that droops at both sides. Drooping brims emphasize the drooping, sagging lines in the middle-aged face.

## CHAPTER XXX

### *The Elderly Woman*

*M*OST OF US KNOW at least one woman who has grown old so gracefully that she is affectionately termed a "dear old lady." Such women, who have had the grace and wisdom to acknowledge and thus minimize the ravages of time and to accent their remaining points of beauty, serve to indicate solutions for the costuming problems of women of declining years.

#### *Hairdress and Make-Up*

The older woman can remove years from her apparent age and add vitality and interest to her personality by doing her hair in a becoming manner and by wearing carefully selected and meticulously applied make-up.

Obvious make-up on an old woman is at once ridiculous and pathetic, but faint touches of rouge of soft, not vivid, red (usually red that is faintly red-violet) give an appearance of vigor and vitality. If color is used on the lips, it should be a soft, delicate salve or cream rouge that may be rubbed in to give a faint, shaded coloring. A definite outline on lips that have lost the firm contours of youth emphasizes the age of the wearer. A rather dark, natural, or flesh powder is usually best, as the skin of the older woman, in most instances, has darkened with age.



Eye make-up is almost always a mistake for the older woman. An oil or petroleum jelly may be used to darken gray eyelashes and brows slightly.

The forehead, which usually grows higher as well as more wrinkled with advancing years, should be at least partially concealed by the hair. The ears also appear very large in proportion to the face. Few, if any, older women have lovely ears, yet the majority of older women, following the hairdress of their youth, comb the hair off the ears as well as off the forehead, revealing these unpleasing features.

The hairdress, according to all rules of good structural design as well as the edicts of the present mode, should follow the contours of the head. The older woman too frequently advertises her advanced age by disregarding this principle.

One still sees older women who wear their hair drawn back from the forehead and ears in a coil that can be called only a knob placed directly on top of their heads. This hairdress appears on many older women of evident wealth who buy modish apparel in Fifth Avenue shops. Other older women wear aggressive bunches of hair at the back of their heads, usually too high up to permit hats to fit smoothly, and greatly altering the contours of the head. Flat, loose coils would be much more youthful and would give softer, more flattering lines.

A few older women, with alert, piquant faces, may successfully wear skillfully cut hair, but straight, harsh lines and severe, boyish cuts should always be avoided. Short hair should be combed to give the appearance of a soft



The old-fashioned topknot betrays age; simple, softly waved hair is ageless.



Kinky or fussy hair seems to repeat the wrinkles and crepy skin; soft, loose waves are flattering.

The center parting reveals every irregularity of facial contour; a parting at one side is more easily worn.

coiffure following the outlines of the head. Occasionally, an older woman looks well with her hair in soft ringlets covering the entire head. Most older women, however, do well to avoid short hair, for unless the hair is naturally wavy or very scrupulously cared for, it is likely to become straight and stringy and to hang in wisps that make the older woman seem aged and forlorn.

The present generation has learned the flattering effect of soft waves so large and simple that they give a natural effect. The older woman should adopt these large, soft waves and avoid the crinkled, fuzzy hair which usually accompanied artificial curls in the days of her youth.

Softly waved hair is usually much more becoming than straight hair, especially as it aids in making thin hair appear thicker.

The older woman will usually find that her hair may be most becomingly arranged if it is parted at the side, rather far to one side if the face is long and narrow, rather high on the side if it tends to be broad. A parting directly in the middle may be quaint and distinctive on the older woman who possesses very fine and regular features.

### *Hats*

A few older women still cling to the old-fashioned "old lady's" bonnet, which, in former days, was considered the only correct head covering for the older woman. To some fragile, delicate "old ladies," it is decidedly becoming; it gives them a charming, quaint air, for the lines of the bonnet with the strings and bow under the chin are softening and becoming. Larger or more vigorous older women may, however, be made to appear ridiculous.

The traditional old lady's hat, which has largely supplanted the bonnet, is less becoming than the bonnet. It is neither quaint nor modish. It assumes stiff lines, is usually placed too high on the head, and appears an addition to the silhouette rather than a part of it. Yet the average older woman replaces one such unbecoming and unmodish hat with one equally uninteresting.

The older woman frequently makes the mistake of wearing her hat too high on her head, a style reminiscent of the days when hats were perched on bandeaux. When fitted with a correct head size, the older woman often



Small, narrow brims and rigid crowns are too severe; wide brims cast flattering shadows.



Small hats may appear like old-ladies' bonnets when they are perched high on the head; a small turban of soft lines, partially covering the forehead, may be flattering.

Jaunty, youthful shapes contrast with the aged face; dignified and irregular lines are suitable and becoming.



wears her hat far back from the forehead, revealing lines in the forehead and about the eyes. A hat worn low on the head, covering the forehead and the ears and shading the eyes, is becoming to the older woman. For this reason she may always wear her hats slightly lower than the mode dictates, thus attaining a maximum of concealment without appearing queer.

The small, close-fitting turban, failing to shadow the face or to give it background, reveals sunken cheeks and lined, wrinkled skins. Difficult as it is for even the younger woman, unless she has perfect features, many older women persist in wearing this style, which, particularly in stiff, severe textures and lines, gives little chance for charm in the older woman's appearance.

A small hat, but not too small to extend slightly beyond the widest part of the face, may be becoming to the older woman. A slight brim that shades the eyes and soft folds rather than severe, stiff lines and textures aid in obtaining the appearance of graceful, attractive old age.

The older woman who wears an exaggeratedly large hat with wide, drooping brim is too obviously trying to cling to youthful styles—the reverse of growing old gracefully. She attracts undue attention to her aged skin and the drooping contours of her face.

If the too-large hat is bulky and overtrimmed, it further submerges the wearer. As large hats were more elaborately trimmed in her youth, the older woman who chooses a large hat frequently makes the mistake of selecting one that is virtually a flower garden or bedecked with

many bows, rather than the smart simplicity considered good style today.

Round, youthful shapes appear at variance with aged faces. Jaunty, sport types of hats for women who are obviously long past the age that engages in sports, or of a generation that never indulged in them, are so unsuitable as to be almost ludicrous.

A moderately large brim may gracefully shadow the face and conceal the lines and aged texture of the skin. Lines that are neither too rounded and too curved nor too severely rigid and straight are most pleasing on the older woman. They give an appearance of simple dignity that makes the older woman appear at her best. It is possible every season to select smart hats that are becoming to the older woman, hats of simplicity and dignity.

The woman who has grown old gracefully, who neither denies nor emphasizes her years, usually selects with consideration of its color, texture, and lines, a smart, modish hat, one that makes her figure and her features appear to the best advantage. She allows neither the years nor the fashions to dictate to her.

### *Necklines*

How frequently the older woman appears at her best when wearing a coat! How frequently many years seem to be added to her age when she removes it! The reason is usually the soft, flattering fur collar that covers the wrinkled and discolored skin of the neck and provides a softening frame for the face. An important consideration



Stiff, harsh furs make less flattering coat collars than those of long, soft-haired furs covering neck and tip of chin.

A draped fabric collar fastening high above the throat is more becoming than the tuxedo collar open at the neck.



The collarless neckline is extremely unbecoming; a soft scarf added conceals the neck.

A low evening *décolletage* reveals age; an evening jacket of soft texture is flattering.



The tight band or “dog collar” worn by many women frequently centers attention on the throat; a scarf of soft fabric is much more flattering.

A wide, round neckline reveals the oldest contours of the throat; a collar that may be arranged high at the sides is flattering.





in selecting becoming costumes for the older woman is that of obtaining necklines with softening outlines similar to those produced by the fur collar.

Long-haired furs of soft, fluffy character are most becoming to the older woman, as they seem to fill in hollows of the neck and face and veil wrinkled, crepey skin. The coat collar that is swathed high about the neck covers the tip of the chin and hides its sagging lines as well as the wrinkled neck. A model that comes high at the back of the neck, fitting close at the sides, is more becoming than styles that are more open.

The scarf coat collar may be arranged so that it covers the throat. When it is made of a supple, pliable fabric that readily assumes soft folds, it may be as pleasing as the long-haired fur collar. The scarf or stole collar of stiff, bulky fabric or flat, sleek fur creates stiffer, less gracious lines.

The scarf collar or a draped scarf neckline is particularly desirable on dresses as, more than any other style, it hides the neck, at the same time giving soft, casual lines that do not call attention to the features they are intended to conceal.

Most elderly women should have a scarf to complement each costume. Many dresses that at first seem unbecoming to the older woman will prove actively becoming when a suitable scarf is used. With the evening dress a scarf of net tulle, of chiffon, or other diaphanous tissue will usually prove successful. Chiffon, georgette, crepe de Chine, and other soft silks are pleasing with afternoon

dressess, while flat crepe, radium, and other soft but firm silks combine well with more tailored daytime dresses. The older woman should avoid bold and striking designs, particularly those of pronounced, sport character. The scarf offers a splendid opportunity to place softening, becoming colors near the face.

The little formal jackets made in soft casual styles, of rich materials, are a most useful feature of the present mode, one that is particularly becoming to the older woman who finds the low décolletage and sleeveless character of evening gowns unbecoming. Velvets, double chiffon, and other soft fabrics are more becoming than crisp or stiff silks, glittering sequins or paillettes, or hard metallic cloths. Those that fit high at the back and the sides of the neck are more pleasing than those that are cut low and wide at the neckline.

Dress necklines, if they are to be worn without a scarf, are most pleasing when they fit close at the sides and back. A small collar, fitting high at the back and sides, may end in a narrow, slender *V* at the front. The lines should be in accordance with the accepted mode, but modified so that they conceal the neck as much as possible.

The high, tight collar, either attached to the dress or worn as an accessory to a dress with another neckline, is in most instances extremely unbecoming to the older woman, as, instead of supplying a softening frame for the face, it reveals it relentlessly. The tight collar pushes up the loose folds of skin of the neck and chin and makes the chin line much poorer than it actually is. Tight rib-

bon bands or "dog collars" do not add to the attractiveness of most older women, proclaiming, as they do, that they are devices used to hide wrinkled necks, yet at the same time attracting attention to the neck that is only partially concealed.

Strings of beads, chains, and other necklaces worn on wrinkled, discolored necks attract attention to the aging skin. As it is impossible to wear a sufficient number of ornaments to cover the wrinkled skin (though some wom-



Beads and necklaces are more likely to attract attention to the neck than to conceal wrinkles; a pendant having strongest interest over the fabric of the dress rather than over the skin is more flattering.

en literally attempt to do this), it is best to avoid them entirely after the neck becomes badly aged.

### *Fabric and Color*

Soft, supple fabrics and dull textures are most becoming near the face and hence should be chosen by the woman whose skin is aged. Velvet, which is both soft and lustrous, is much more becoming than satin, which has a hard, shiny finish. Shiny-surfaced fabrics reflect light

on the face, in this way emphasizing hollows, wrinkles, and discolorations of the skin.

When one remarks an older woman who appears years younger than her actual age, the colors she wears are usually instrumental in creating this youthful effect. She appears younger in contrast to other women of her age who wear black. A charming woman of seventy, who is usually believed to be about fifty years old, wears soft rose color almost exclusive of any other color. Even her coats and hats are of soft dull rose, of the shades known as *bois de rose* or *ashes of roses*. Occasionally she chooses an extremely rosy beige, not a yellow or a gray beige.

Color, too much or too vivid color, or its absence in drab, neutral tones, has even more influence on the appearance of older women than upon other persons. The subdued coloring, the faded and usually yellowed skin, hair that has turned gray or white, and eyes that have become less bright and frequently lighter with the years, are easily submerged by too-forceful, vivid colors. These vivid colors will likewise accentuate discolorations and blemishes in the skin. On the other hand, dull blacks tend to absorb color from surrounding surfaces, making the wearer paler and more colorless. Dull, neutral beiges and grays may be so similar to both the skin and the hair of the wearer that they make her appear monotonous and uninteresting. As too-vivid colors overpower the coloring of the older woman and too-neutral colors lessen her own coloring, the logical solution is that of not wearing definite colors, but those that have been partially softened or grayed; in fact, those colors about halfway between



neutral and vivid intensities. When black or neutrals are worn, color or white should be used with them, counteracting the unbecoming effect.

Light colors are most becoming near the face. Grayed, somewhat neutralized colors (but not dead or totally neutral gray) are more becoming than intense colors, which may reflect unpleasing color on the face or make it appear more faded by contrast. Off-whites and light, softened, warm colors are usually preferable to dead white. They are frequently the most pleasing colors to use in scarfs or collars, serving as a transition between the color of the dress and that of the face. Light, grayed violets, blues, and greens are pleasing on many older women, but frequently more becoming when an off-white is used next to the face.

The older woman frequently finds that she may wear colors with her gray hair that were definitely unbecoming in her youth. Chapter XI gives more specific information relative to the problems of women with white and gray hair.

### *The Lines of the Mode*

Women of advanced years too frequently make the mistake of dressing in utter disregard of the mode. This wearing of styles of days gone by serves to emphasize and exaggerate age. The "old-fashioned" costumes, so different from the styles our eyes are accustomed to see, seem awkward and graceless.

While definitely old-fashioned apparel should be avoided, a quaint note is frequently pleasing on an older

woman, giving an appearance of having grown old gracefully, of having kept pace with the years, yet of retaining some of the demure charm of other days. For this reason the slender old lady of alert carriage frequently finds modern adaptations of period styles extremely becoming. Softer materials than the stiff taffeta the younger girl affects when she chooses these quaint designs are more becoming to age. Lace and chiffon or other soft silks may be given some of the feeling of *bouffant* frocks without being harsh in texture or outline. The bodices of these gowns should not be so tight fitting as they were in the older woman's youth. The tight-fitting bodice makes the garment appear old-fashioned rather than quaint and reveals the defects of figure and posture that the older woman is almost certain to possess.

Many older women still cling to old-fashioned, rigid corsets, which give them a too-definite waistline and a stiff, graceless figure. In more natural corsetry they may be much more becomingly costumed. Whether or not the corsetry is rigid, the dress should not fit closely, with a tight, natural waistline belt—a style that usually gives the figure awkward proportions.

The loose, shapeless dress, which apparently does not touch the figure at any structural point and hangs in loose, baggy lines from neck to hem, makes the old woman look characterless and uninteresting. If, as is frequently the case, the too-loose dress is combined with the too-long skirt, the wearer is almost entirely submerged under the unshapely bulk of her costume.

Garments that definitely fit the wearer, not too closely

or too loosely, but which hang in soft, flowing lines related to the structure of the figure, give the older woman at once grace and dignity. While a tight bodice and belt should be avoided, garments that fit the shoulders and hips rather closely, not in a strained, but in a close line, are becoming. A girdle that is swathed in soft lines at the hips may give shape to a formless, too-loose dress and make the wearer appear more youthfully alert.

The older woman who selects daring lines that greatly change her silhouette, modes such as bustle drapes or flaring peplums, accents her age, since she no longer has the vivacity necessary to carry them successfully. Too elaborate models also submerge the wearer and betray that she has belonged to a generation that considered elaboration and profuse decoration desirable.

Much of the older woman's tendency to overdress, to wear too-elaborate detail, is due to a misunderstanding of the fact that the older woman of leisure may wear richer materials than were suitable to her youth. The very elegance of these materials, however, calls for simplicity of design, for restrained, but not severe lines. Soft, rich silks, supple, clinging velvets, brocades, and patterned materials of indefinite design and inconspicuous pattern may give true dignity to the older woman, may give her an appearance of sophistication, of having lived fully and grown old gracefully. Soft, flowing lines, soft drapes, and self-trimming are more pleasing on the older woman than either stiff severity, dashing lines, or profusion of detail.



*Shoes*

The woman of advanced years too frequently betrays her age by wearing footwear reminiscent of the days of her youth, by assuming modes neither becoming nor smart.

The unduly small foot in a too-small shoe is attempted only by the older woman. In her youth, a tiny shoe peeping from beneath long skirts was considered an ideal of feminine beauty. Too-small shoes increase the stiff, uncertain gait that so often results from added years. Wrinkles and other signs of age may also directly result from painful footwear. If the ankles have thickened with the years, the too-small shoe will make this defect more apparent. If the body has become heavy, the seemingly inadequate foundation makes it appear even larger and more ungainly by contrast.

Exaggeratedly high, slender heels tend to make walking difficult for a woman of any age. When the older woman, whose joints are stiffer and whose gait is somewhat uncertain, wears extremely high heels with a narrow, inadequate base, she is likely to appear weak and tottering. Her entire figure is thrown out of balance and her posture is made stooped and awkward.

The heel of moderate height, neither extremely low, as in sports and children's shoes, nor extremely high, is most graceful on the older woman. The heel should be somewhat curved—not straight, flat, and shapeless, nor curved so much that it has almost no base—for the older woman needs a foundation that is both firm and graceful.



## CHAPTER XXXI

### *“She Wears Her Clothes Well”*

A SMARTLY DRESSED, attractive businesswoman nearing forty was recently heard to remark, “It took me twenty years to learn to dress so that I am reasonably good looking. If I had only known when I was eighteen or twenty what I know now about clothes, my life would have been very different. No one ever thought I was a pretty girl, but when I look at my snapshots of school days, I learn that I was very badly dressed.

“Flappers were in fashion then, and I wore my hair in wild disorder—wind-blown bobs, I remember, they were called. My clothes were designed to be cute—on other girls, but they made me look only awkward. Yet, as I remember it, I was never bad looking. I had large eyes, a clear skin, and dark-brown hair with a slight, natural wave. My weight was normal, and my height average or very slightly less.

“My figure has not improved with the years—quite the contrary—yet I seem to have a much better figure now than I had twenty years ago, because I have learned what clothes are becoming to me. I make the most of my

natural wave now, though, of course, if I didn't have a natural wave I would get a good permanent or wear my hair straight and simple.

"Since my complexion is still good I use little make-up other than lipstick, carefully applied, and a slight touch of mascara to emphasize my eyes, which are still my best feature. As a result I am considered a good-looking woman, and I look young enough so that my age is never considered a detriment by my employers; yet I have known other women who, before they reached forty, found that they looked too old to compete with the younger women in their line of work.

"But," she concluded, "if I'd only known twenty years ago what I know now about clothes, I'd have had much more fun as a young girl and probably much more attractive chances at matrimony; and maybe I would not be an efficient businesswoman thinking about competing with the younger generation of businesswomen."

It is true that a great many women have, by the time they have passed their first youth, learned by the trial-and-error method what to wear and what not to wear. There are also a great many women whose choice of apparel seems to become worse year after year. Very often those of the latter group were pretty, slender girls who looked well in anything.

Sometimes these women who dress less attractively each year make the mistake of continuing to wear clothes that look well in the shop window or on the woman with good coloring and slender figure. Other women realize that their apparel does not enhance their appearance, but they

are uncertain of just how to obtain clothes that really flatter them. Some of them feel rather helplessly that their only beauty is about gone and that nothing can make them look as they wish to look. Others feel that it takes unlimited time and money to achieve the attractive appearance for which they long.

Granted it takes thought and some time to plan becoming costumes, and granted also that money is always helpful, many women could look far better than they do and spend much less money if every item of apparel was purchased in accordance with a carefully conceived plan.

The first thing a woman should do in making her costume plan is analyze her face and figure, basing the analysis on the information in this book. She will then know, in a general way, which lines and colors are most likely to be becoming.

Her own clothes' closet will give her definite and concrete help in avoiding future mistakes and in making only wise selections in the future. Her clothes may be divided into three groups—those that she really enjoys wearing; those that are "all right," or almost "all right"; and those that she thoroughly detests.

Starting with the last and hated group, each costume should be studied before a mirror. They should be examined carefully from the front view, profile view, and the rear reflection. What makes them unbecoming? Is it because the fullness comes at just the wrong place in the blouse and so makes the figure look too "busty"? Is it because there is too much material or trimming on the

sleeves that the shoulders seem too broad? Do these sleeves add bulk at the waist or hipline? Perhaps the lines of the dress are basically good, but the dress is too tight, in which case the owner may learn not only that she must cease buying dresses that are too small for her, but also that a few weeks of careful dieting might make even her detested dresses becoming.

Next, the unexciting, but not definitely unbecoming clothes should be tried on. What do they lack? Very frequently they need only an accent which will give them distinction and which will call attention to the wearer's best features. Well-chosen accessories that add accents of becoming colors may redeem these borderline clothes. Almost always, their general cut and design is such that the wearer's worst features are hidden or minimized, otherwise these garments would not have been placed in the middle or "all right" class.

When the clothes that are hated and those to which the owner is indifferent have been critically studied, it should be a joy to analyze the clothes that have proved becoming and which she likes to wear. But even this group must be analyzed ruthlessly. Perhaps she enjoys wearing a certain coat because it has pockets into which she can put her hands. Possibly after she sees herself walking toward a mirror with her hands in her pockets she will sew up the pockets and thereby avoid the slouched, hunched-over appearance which walking with the hands in the pockets gives to most women. Then, too, she may enjoy wearing a dress because she thinks the color is flattering or because



the color is a favorite; yet the actual dress itself may be unbecoming either because of its lines, or because the coloring is not actually flattering.

As a general rule, however, the clothes one enjoys wearing, especially if one enjoys wearing them after they cease to be new, are becoming. Comments of friends and family also give a clue to true becomingness. The majority of the clothes one enjoys wearing are garments that have won renewed admiration even after repeated wearings. From these clothes one can learn a great deal.

Each individual's becoming clothes probably have certain traits in common. If her face is broad, the individual will probably find that all of her becoming clothes have V-necklines. If her face is too thin she is likely to find that her becoming clothes all have softly rounded necklines. If the hips are large, one will doubtless find that none of the becoming clothes are tightly belted or swathed at the hips. Probably many features will confirm the information in this book; some may seem contradictory. But if, after careful study, one finds lines and devices becoming or unbecoming, they should be adopted whether or not the book recommends them.

As seasons change and new fashions come into being, one should look for similar lines or textures or colors in the new styles. Always consider possible changes in face and figure. If one is gaining weight or losing weight, or if the face is tired and haggard today and fresh and rested tomorrow, one may be able to wear many styles in the future which are not becoming today, or vice versa. If among your favored garments you have some clothes that

you have been wearing for several years, not because of necessity, but because you loved them, be sure that they are still becoming and not simply profiting by their past becomingness.

If you have a dress or a hat or a coat that you have found becoming in the past, try to determine whether it is the line, the texture, or the color which makes it flattering. If you think it is the line, try to create a similar line in other colors, watching carefully to see if it really is becoming in other colors. A hat that is extremely flattering in blue or green or black might be very unbecoming in bright red or in brown. Likewise, a coat that is successful in black might be a mistake in beige or in brown.

If you have a good dressmaker or are one yourself, it may be very wise to have your most becoming dresses copied exactly or copied with slight modifications which bring them up to date in fashion. It may also be wise to use the same pattern for several dresses if the cut and lines of the first one have been unusually successful.

In doing this do not fail to consider the effect of texture on the lines of the dress. You are almost sure to be disappointed if you have copied, in heavy or stiff fabric, lines that were perfect in a soft, non-bulky fabric.

The purpose of this book is to train the critical eye in the intelligent choosing of wearing apparel. Having chosen becoming and suitable garments, one must, in order to wear them successfully, adjust them so carefully that one does not remain conscious of them. It is the unself-consciousness born of self-confidence that gives true poise and beauty.

The more consideration one gives to clothes before wearing them and while putting them on, the less thought need be given them while they are being worn. Clothes should be fitted so that they will not restrict movements of the wearer, yet will fit the body closely enough to remain in place and to reveal its most graceful contours. While ideally one should stand erect and thus make figure and clothes appear to the best advantage, one should not stand erect while being fitted unless very sure to do so while the clothes are being worn. If an erect body, with head up and shoulders back in a natural position, trunk elongated and spine straight, has not become habitual through exercise, the conscious effort to hold the body in this position in order to make the clothing fit will lead only to awkwardness and self-consciousness.

Clothing should be worn pulled up at the shoulders so that it fits well about the neck and so that the sleeve is of the proper length. A well-fitting coat may lose its lines unless it is carefully put on, but it is not a well-fitting coat unless it retains these lines without effort to the wearer after it has once been carefully adjusted. The hands should be put into the sleeves in such a manner that the seams are straight and untwisted and the cuff in the position most becoming to the hand. Underarm seams should fall straight, not twist either forward or backward. In a well-fitted, carefully adjusted dress, they should remain in this position during normal movements.

Readjustments of clothing should be avoided, unless necessitated by wind or body movement. Many a woman destroys the effectiveness of her clothes as well as her appearance of poise by constant "fussing" with her ap-



parel. She needlessly changes the angle at which her hat is worn, the amount of hair that is showing, the color in her cheeks, or various lines in her costume. If this is accomplished without the aid of a mirror or with a small mirror that shows only a portion of the face and figure, the result is likely to be less pleasing than the original effect.

One can best forget one's clothes while wearing them if each costume has been studied carefully before it is worn. A brief but careful analysis before a mirror will reveal disarrangements that are likely to occur when the figure is in motion and will indicate the correct position. It is particularly necessary to learn to put on hats and coats guided by a sense of "feel," since one must often adjust them in theaters or elsewhere where mirrors are not available or cannot be inconspicuously employed.

*The figure should be studied in motion.* As we all appear at our best before a mirror, since we instinctively stand straighter and move more gracefully, the figure should be studied in natural motion. Snapshots taken when the individual is unaware will do much to reveal faults of carriage and proportion. Home movies, where available, might also be used for the same analysis. A triple mirror, or mirrors arranged on opposite walls so that they show front and back views, are especially helpful. A critical eye is needed only for analysis of other persons. Few persons in this age are willing to undergo the discipline required to achieve good carriage. Yet many of us could profitably practice walking along a straight line without bending the knees, perhaps even carrying a book balanced on the head, until our muscles acquire the feeling of graceful rhythmic movement.



The person with a critical eye has become conscious of defects. This book is largely concerned with such defects as can be hidden in the course of emphasizing good points. The trained critic will inevitably become sensitive to defects owing to carelessness and to lines and blemishes that can be corrected when once their existence is recognized.

A person who has been using the same rouge daily does not observe that it is not the actual hue of the natural color. Likewise she may tend to put on more rouge day by day, the gradual increase in color blinding her to the fact that too much coloring carelessly applied does not appear either attractive or natural to others. Hair and complexion can often be markedly improved by care. Overweight, likewise, can be overcome by one who recognizes it to a degree that reconciles her to consistent abstinence. Garments themselves may be meticulously cared for. All such measures add to the self-confidence at the basis of wearing one's clothes well.

The purpose of this book is to train the critical eye. But, after all, it is the eye, not the book, that is the final judge of becomingness and suitability. It is well to scrutinize carefully any color or design that experience indicates is not pleasing for your figure, coloring, and personality. But please do not discard anything that your eye tells you is good in favor of something that the book says ought to be good. And please do not judge others as unskillful dressers merely because they affect costumes the book *seems* to condemn for them.

Have confidence in your own eye!

# *Index*



# Index

- A
- Abdomen:  
     bows over, 177-178  
     buckles over, 177-178  
     decorative details over,  
         176-178  
     knots over, 177-178  
     modifying enlarged, 168-  
         183
- Accessories:  
     for girl, 269-270  
     for petite women, 240-241
- Acid:  
     rinse, 68  
     tartaric, 68
- Age:  
     adaptation to, 104-111,  
         257-322  
     apparel for advanced, 301-  
         317  
     emphasis on clothes, 270-  
         279
- Albums, family, 6
- Analogous colors, 70, 115-116
- Analysis:  
     face, 320  
     figure, 130-133, 320
- Angularity, modification of,  
     20, 44-45, 214-221
- Ankles, beautifying, 133, 205-  
     206
- Apparel:  
     adjustment, 261  
     age emphasis in, 270-279  
     baby, 257-259  
     beige, 122-123  
     black, 123  
     bluish gray, 122  
     brown, 121-123  
     care of, 326  
     children's, 257-266  
     color, 118-123, 265-266  
     comfort in, 268-269  
     dark green, 123  
     dignity in, 252-253  
     ensemble, 261  
     for elderly women, 301-317  
     for energetic women, 287-  
         289  
     for feminine personality,  
         286-287  
     for middle age, 290-300  
     gray, 122-123  
     hygiene requirements of,  
         261-265  
     maternity, 178-182  
     navy blue, 120-121  
     pinkish gray, 122  
     plain surface, 179  
     readjustments of, 324-325  
     simplicity of, 241, 252-253,  
         292-293



Apparel (*Cont.*):

- smartness of, 318-326
- space divisions, 236-238
- wine color, 123
- young girls', 267-281

## Arches, fallen, 133

## Arms:

- bare, 140
- capes concealing, 201-202
- concealing large upper, 199-204
- loose bodice for, 200-201
- scarfs concealing, 201-202
- shape of, 131-132

## Armscy, placing, 191-200

## Ascot tie, 31

## Asymmetric hat trimming, 37-40

## Awkwardness, eliminating child's, 265-266

## B

## Baby clothes, 257-259

## Back, masses at, 193-194

## Bangs on forehead, 7

## Bare arms, 140

## Beads:

- accentuating curves by, 172
- heavy, 193, 240
- shape of, 17-20, 61

## Beauty:

- facial, 3-53
- parlors, 6

## Beige:

- apparel, 122-123
- coat, 122
- dresses, 123

## Belt:

- color of, 238

Belt (*Cont.*):

- garter, 263
- placement of, 236-237
- wide, 238

## Belt lines:

- concealing diaphragm, 174-176
- curved, 181

## Bisymmetric hat trimming, 38

## Black:

- apparel, 123
- coat, 120
- dresses, 119-120, 123
- hats, 119-120
- shoes, 119-120

## Blemishes, correcting, 326

## Blonde:

- drab, 82-85
- neutral, 82-85
- pale, 82-85
- vivid, 83-86

## Blouse:

- and shirt contrast, 237-238
- large, loose, 187
- length of, 234, 236-237
- light-colored, 189-190
- peasant, 191

## Blue eyes, colors for, 99-103

## Bluing, 68

## Bluish-gray apparel, 122

## Bob, pageboy, 11

## Bobbed hair, 7

## Bodice:

- and skirt joining, 165-167
- cut of, 172-174
- full, 163-164
- loose, 200-201

## Body, head proportion to, 130-131

- Bolero jacket, 144  
Boleros, length of, 170-172  
Bows:  
    concealing round shoulders, 193  
    heavy, 241  
    over abdomen, 177-178  
Bracelets, 240  
Brassieres, uplift, 183  
Breadth, modifying, 222-231, 241-250  
Bright colors, 158  
Brilliance:  
    hair, 68  
    of eyes, 78-79  
Brim, drooping hat, 40-42, 45-46, 52-53  
Brimless hats, 52, 198  
Broad face, beautifying, 4-5, 13, 29, 322  
Brooches:  
    dark, 62  
    facial contour and, 16-17  
Brown:  
    apparel, 121-123  
    coats, 121-122  
    dresses, 123  
    fabrics, 121  
    fur coats, 121-122  
    hats, 121-122  
    minks, 121-122  
    shoes, 121  
Brown eyes, colors for, 97-99, 102-103  
Brown hair, colors for, 99-103  
Brunettes:  
    colors for, 84-87, 91-94  
    olive, 92-95  
Brushing hair, 5, 68  
Buckles, over abdomen, 177-178  
Bulky fabrics, 151-152  
Business women, smartly dressed, 318-326  
Bust, modifying large, 183-190  
Button earrings, 21-22  
C  
Calves, 133  
Campus costumes, 279-281  
Capes:  
    circular, 143, 196  
    collars, 143  
    concealing arms, 201-202  
    pointed, 143, 196  
    round, 221  
Care of clothing, 268  
Carriage, good, 131-132, 168, 214, 261-262  
Center lines, narrow, 135-137  
Center panels, 135  
Center-part, hair, 7, 12  
Character, line adaptation to, 251-254  
Cheeks:  
    color in, 58-59, 78  
    hair curved over, 12, 15  
Chiffon, 203-204  
Childish-type girl, 275-276  
Children, growth of, 264  
Chin:  
    double, 14, 51-52  
    forehead and, 50  
    protruding, 14, 50-51  
    receding, 14, 49-50  
Choker necklaces, 17-18  
Circular capes, 143, 196

- Clinging fabrics, 153-154,  
203-204
- Clips, facial contour and, 16-  
17
- Close:  
hairdress, 10-11, 13-14  
skirt, 212
- Closely fitted necklines, 188
- Clothes:  
age emphasis in, 270-279  
baby, 257-259  
beige, 122-123  
black, 123  
brown, 121-123  
care of, 326  
color of, 260-261  
comfort in, 268-269  
dark green, 123  
for energetic women, 287-  
289  
gray, 122-123  
maternity, 178-182  
navy blue, 120-121  
outdoor, 119-120  
plain-surface, 179  
readjustment of, 264  
shopping, 127  
space divisions of, 236-238  
sport, 119-120  
warmth of, 265  
weight of, 265  
wine color, 123
- Clothing:  
adjustments, 261  
care of, 268  
children's, 257-266  
color of, 118-123, 265-266  
dignity of, 252-253  
ensemble, 261
- Clothing (*Cont.*):  
for feminine personality,  
286-287  
for middle age, 290-300  
hygienic requirements of,  
261-265  
readjustments of, 324-325  
simplicity of, 252-253  
young girls', 267-281  
young women's, 282-289
- Coats:  
beige, 122  
black, 120  
brown, 121-122  
collars, 29-35  
fur, 121-122  
lapels, 31, 33-34  
length of, 143-145, 238  
navy-blue, 120-121  
straight line, 162
- Coiffure for petite women,  
239
- Collars:  
adaption to face, 3, 24  
cape, 143  
close-fitting, 215  
coat, 29-35  
color contrast by, 112  
concealing round shoulders,  
195-196  
contrasting, 142-143  
fur, 34-35  
high, close, 24, 26, 215  
long shawl, 34-35  
open at throat, 29-30  
pointed, 27-28, 32-33, 143  
round, 25, 27, 143  
self-color, 143  
short, bulky, 34

Collars (*Cont.*):

- soft, 186, 188
- sportswear, 28
- square, 143
- V-shaped, 143

## Color:

- accent for neutral blonde, 82-85
- adaptation to face, 4
- adaptation to silhouette, 148, 156-159
- altering facial, 58-61
- analogous, 70, 115-116
- analyzing hair, 54, 77-79
- and texture contrasts, 179
- bright, 158
- changing becomingness of, 61-62
- combined warm and cool, 116-118
- contrasts, 62-63, 205-208, 212
- contrasts for stout women, 245
- cool, 159
- dark, 62, 157
- dull, 158
- emphasizing cheek, 58-59
- enhancing hair, 68-69
- eyes and, 67, 70-73
- flattering, 65-66
- for brown eyes, 102-103
- for brown hair, 99-103
- for brunettes, 84-87
- for cool coloring, 81-87, 97-103
- for drab blonde, 82-85
- for elderly women, 312-314
- for fair skin, 97-103

Color (*Cont.*):

- for girl, 268
- for intermediate type of coloring, 96-103
- for mixed dark and gray, 105-106
- for olive brunette, 92-95
- for red-haired types, 89-93
- for stout women, 243
- for vivid blonde, 83-86
- for vivid brunette, 91-94
- for warm coloring, 88-95
- for yellow hair, 97-98, 102-103
- gray, 158
- hair and, 67-70
- harmonious combinations of, 112-123
- high value, 59
- in children's clothes, 260-261, 265-266
- intensity, 158
- intensity contrasts, 114
- interest, 112-115, 257-259
- light value, 61-62, 156-157
- low value, 59
- manipulation of, 3
- neutralized, 158
- of belt, 238
- of cheeks, 78
- of costume, 205
- of dress, 118-123, 205-208, 212
- of eyes, 72-73, 78-79
- of fabrics, 224-225
- of gloves, 142
- of handbags, 240-241
- of hats, 112
- of hosiery, 205-208, 212



Color (*Cont.*):

- of lips, 78
- of lipstick, 65, 319
- of shoes, 205-208, 212
- of sleeves, 142
- of wardrobe, 118-123
- passive, 109
- powder matching, 55
- rating scale, 74-80
- reading, cautions in, 79-80
- related, 115-116
- skin hue and, 81
- skin pigmentation and, 54-66
- strong, 3
- texture influences on, 63-64
- unbecoming, 109
- value contrasts, 69-70, 113
- vitalization by, 104-111
- vivid, 70, 158
- warm, 70, 158-159
- widely diverse combination of, 118

## Colorful blonde, 83-86

## Coloring:

- analysis of individual, 74-80, 108-109
- cool, 81-87
- enhancing individual, 109
- hats and, 64
- intermediate type of, 96-103
- make-up for individual, 108
- nondescript, 3, 62
- repetition of individual, 3
- warm, 88-95

## Combing hair, 5-15

## Comfort, dress, 268-269

## Complexion:

- care of, 15, 319, 326
- pale, 59-60

## Confidence, self, 326

## Contrasting collars, 142-143

## Contrasts:

- color, 62-63, 205-208, 212
- color and texture, 179
- hue, 113, 116-118
- shirt and blouse, 238
- value, 69-70, 113-114

## Cool coloring, colors for, 81-87, 97-103

## Cool colors, combined warm, and, 116-118, 159

## Cool eyes, colors for, 99-103

## Corsets:

- maternity, 180
- tight, 168, 183

## Costume:

- accenting eye by, 71-72
- campus, 279-281
- color of, 3, 118-123, 205, 260-261, 265-266
- design and jewelry, 16
- earrings adapted to, 21
- enhancing personality by, 3
- jewelry, 16-24, 112
- of strong color, 3
- planning, 4
- quaint, 232-233
- readjustments of, 324-325
- simplicity of, 292-293
- striking design in, 3

## Crowns, hat, 42

## Cuban heel, 213

## Cuffs:

- contrasting, 142
- heavy, 140

Curls, hair, 11, 13

Curved:

lines, 165-167

straps, 209-210

Curved lines:

at waist, 186-188

youthful effect of, 252

## D

Dark:

brooches, 62

colors, 62, 157

earrings, 62

hat, 62, 64

necklaces, 62

scarfs, 62

wine color, 123

Dark eyes, make-up for, 98

Dark green:

apparel, 123

coat, 123

Dark hair, combing, 12

Decorations over abdomen,

176-178

Defects, correcting facial, 45-

53, 74, 326

Demure styles, 232-233

Designs:

costumes of striking, 3

for stout women, 243

in fabrics, 225-229

small, dainty, 239

Diagonal lines, 136-137, 139,

253-254

Diaphragm, modifying enlarged, 168-183

Dignity in straight lines, 252-

253

Discolorations, skin, 313

Disks, 21-22

Drab blonde, 82-85

Drab coloring, 3, 62

Drapes, pointed, 139

Dress:

adjustments, 261

age emphasis in, 270-279

baby, 257-259

beige, 123

black, 119-120, 123

brown, 121-123

care of, 326

children's, 257-266

color of, 118-123, 205, 260-

261, 265-266

color uniformity in, 205-

208, 212

comfort in, 268-269

dark green, 123

dignity of, 252-253

evening, 217

for elderly women, 301-317

for energetic women, 287-

289

for feminine personality,

286-287

gray, 122-123

high-waisted, 214

hygienic requirements of,

261-265

lines, 323

loose-fold, 187-189

maternity, 178-182

navy-blue, 120-121

one-piece, 268

plain-surface, 179

readjustment of, 264, 324-

325

shopping, 127

Dress (*Cont.*):

- simplicity of, 241, 252-253, 292-293
- sleeveless, 142, 201-202
- smartness of, 318-326
- space divisions of, 236-238
- straight lines, 162
- textures, 323
- weight of, 169-170
- wine color, 123
- wrapover, 178-179
- young girls', 267-281
- young women's, 282-289

## Dressmakers, 323

## Drooping brim hats, 198

## Dull:

- colors, 158
- textures, 149-150

## Dyes, hair, 68

## E

## Ear lobe, shape of, 23

## Earrings:

- button, 21-22
- dark, 62
- face and, 16, 20-23
- flat, 22
- pendant, 22-23

## Ears:

- concealing, 8, 10
- revealing, 8-10, 15

## Elbows, beautifying, 131

## Elderly women:

- apparel for, 301-317
- colors for, 312-314
- color vitalization of, 104-111
- fabrics for, 312-313
- fashions for, 314-316

Elderly women (*Cont.*):

- hairdress for, 301-304
- hats for, 304-307
- make-up for, 301-302
- necklines for, 307-312
- shoes for, 317

## Enamel, colored nail, 65

## Energetic women, dress for, 287-289

## Ensemble, clothing, 261

## Evening dress, 217

## Eyebrows:

- coloring of, 68
- hair parting and, 11-12

## Eyeglasses, concealing corners of, 52-53

## Eyelashes, coloring of, 68, 71

## Eye pencil, 71

## Eyes:

- analysis of, 54, 78-79
- brilliance of, 10, 78-79
- brown, 97-99, 102-103
- color adaptation to, 67, 70-73
- dark, 98
- earrings flattering to, 21
- intensifying color of, 72-73
- make-up for, 70-71
- size of, 10, 70-71

## Eye-shadow, 71

## F

## Fabrics:

- brown, 121
- clinging, 153-154, 203-204
- color for, 224-225
- design in, 225-229
- dull, 149-150
- for elderly women, 312-313

Fabrics (*Cont.*):

- for girl, 268-269
- for tall, heavy women, 222-229
- heavy, 151-152
- knitted, 269
- light weight, 203-204
- opaque, 203-204
- perpendicular line, 202-203
- printed, 154-156
- shiny, 148-149, 187, 312-313
- soft, 203-204
- stiff, 149-151
- thin, 203-204
- transparent, 152-156, 187, 203-204

## Face:

- analysis, 320
- animation of, 21
- beauty of, 3-53
- broad, 4-5, 13, 29, 322
- brooches and, 16-17
- changing color of, 58-61
- clips and, 16-17
- collar for, 3, 24
- color adaptation to, 4
- correcting defects of, 45-53, 74
- dark values near, 62
- earrings and, 16, 20-23
- emphasizing, 10-11
- hairdress and, 5-15
- hat and contour of, 3, 36-53
- jewelry and, 16-24
- lengthening the, 11-12, 19-20, 26-28, 32-33
- light values near, 61-62

Face (*Cont.*):

- lines following contours of, 42-43
  - long, 5, 10-13, 15, 17-21, 24-29
  - necklaces and, 3, 16-20
  - necklines and, 3, 24-35
  - ornaments and, 16-23
  - oval simulation, 3-5, 15, 24
  - pins and, 16-17
  - round, 4-5
  - scarf and contours of, 3
  - short, 4-5
  - square, 4-5
  - thin, 5, 10-13, 15, 17-21, 24-29, 34, 322
  - widening the, 7-11, 17-26, 32-33, 40-42
  - yellow in, 59-61
  - young, 6
- Fair skin, color for, 97-103
- Fall apparel, 121
- Fallen arches, 133
- Family albums, 6
- Fashions:
- for elderly women, 314-316
  - in hairdress, 6-7
  - new, 322
  - quaint, 232-233
- Fat, excess, 168
- Features:
- emphasis of best, 4, 96-103
  - emphasized by repetition, 46-47
  - inventory of, 4
  - irregular, 7, 12, 14-15, 28-29
  - modifying size of, 13-14
  - nondescript physical, 3



## Feet:

- beautifying, 133, 205
- hemline effects on, 213
- slenderizing, 207-211

Feminine personality, dress  
for, 286-287

## Figure:

- critical analysis of, 130-133, 320
- defects of, 74
- footwear and, 205-214
- hemline effects on, 213
- improving overweight, 245-247
- lengthening, 186
- motion study of, 325-326
- optical illusions affecting, 130-147

## Fingernails, colored, 65-66

## Fingertip jackets, 237

## Flappers, 318

## Flesh tints, 59, 61

## Flowers, shoulder, 3, 24, 193

## Footwear:

- figure and, 205-214
- for petite women, 241
- for short, heavy women, 249-250
- large women's, 230-231
- light, 212
- striking, 3

## Forceful women, 287-289

## Forehead:

- bangs on, 7
- hair combed off, 8, 12
- hair low on, 7-8, 10, 15
- revealed, 50, 269

Foundation garments, 133,  
168-169, 180, 267

## Freedom in dress, 268-269

## Frills, 29

## Full skirts, 162, 214

## Fur:

- band, 31
- coats, brown, 121-122
- collars, 34-35
- over lapels, 31
- scarfs, 62, 241

## G

## Garments:

- care of, 326
- foundation, 133, 168-169, 180, 267
- loose-fold, 187-189
- loose, shapeless, 179-180
- plain-surface, 179
- readjustment of, 264
- tidy, 264

## Garter belts, 263

*Gibson Girl* haircomb, 7

## Girdles, 219

## Girl:

- accessories for, 269-270
- apparel of young, 267-281
- childish type, 275-276
- clothes for little, 257-266
- colors for, 268
- fabrics for, 268-269
- hats for, 269
- hygienic requirements for, 261-265
- junior types of, 274-279
- overgrown, 277
- overweight, 278
- petite type, 276
- posture of, 261-262
- short, 278-279

Girl (*Cont.*):

- slender, 276-277
- sophisticated, 253-254, 276
- tall, 276-277
- underclothing for, 262
- well-developed, 277-278
- youthful type, 275-277

## Glasses:

- eye make-up and, 71
- shadowing eye, 52-53

## Gloves, color of, 142

## Golf shoes, 211, 213

## Gray:

- apparel, 122-123
- colors, 158
- dresses, 123

## Gray eyes, colors for, 99-103

## Gray hair, colors for, 104-111

## Green:

- apparel, 123
- coat, 123

## Green eyes, colors for, 99-103

## Growth, children's, 264

## H

## Hair:

- analyzing color of, 54, 77-79
- analyzing texture of, 77-79
- bobbed, 7
- brilliance, 68
- brown, 99-103
- brushing, 5, 68
- care of, 326
- center parting of, 7, 12
- colors fading, 70
- colors for gray, 104-111
- colors worn and, 67-70, 104-111

Hair (*Cont.*):

- combed off forehead, 8, 12
- covering neck, 9-10
- curls, 11, 13
- curved over cheeks, 12, 15
- dark, 12
- dyes, 68
- enhancing color of, 68-69
- gray, 104-111
- high side-parting of, 8, 11-12
- knots, 13-14
- light, 12
- low on forehead, 7-8, 10, 15
- low side-parting of, 15
- luster, 67-68
- massage, 68
- mixed dark and gray, 105-106
- natural acidity of, 68
- natural-looking, 6
- shampooing, 68
- shingled, 7
- silvery, 104-111, 122
- training, 5-6
- value contrasts emphasizing, 69-70
- waves, 9, 13-15
- white, 104-111, 122
- whitening, 68
- yellow, 97-98, 102-103

## Haircut, mannish, 7

## Hairdress:

- adaptation to mood, 5
- close, 10-11, 13-14
- concealing round shoulder, 198
- exaggerated, 13
- eyebrows and, 11-12

## Hairdress (Cont.):

- for elderly women, 301-304
- for irregular features, 14-15
- formal, 12
- for middle age, 293-297
- Gibson Girl*, 7
- large, loose, 9, 13
- old-fashioned, 6-7
- profile, 13-14
- shaping face by, 5-15
- simple, 5-6, 14

## Hairdresser, visits to, 5-6

## Hairline, concealing, 6

## Handbags, color of, 240-241

## Hands, size of, 131-132

## Harmonies, color, 112-123

## Hats:

- angle of, 325
- asymmetric trimming of, 37-40
- bisymmetric trimming of, 38
- black, 119-120
- brimless, 52, 198
- brown, 121-122
- coloring changed by, 64
- color of, 112
- crowns, 42
- dark, 62, 64
- drooping brim, 40-42, 45-46, 52-53, 198
- facial contour and, 3, 36-53
- for elderly women, 304-307
- for girl, 269
- for middle age, 297-300
- for petite women, 239-240
- for short, heavy women, 248-249

## Hats (Cont.):

- irregular horizontal lines, 39-40
- large women's, 229-230
- lines, 145-147
- minimizing shoulder defects, 197-198
- navy-blue, 120-121
- neckline and, 24
- small, 52
- stiff, 44
- straight-brimmed, 38-40
- trimmings, 112
- wide-brimmed, 160, 240
- Head, body proportion to, 130-131
- Health, clothing and, 261-265
- Heaviness, modification of, 222-231, 241-250
- Heavy:
  - cuffs, 140
  - fabrics, 151-152
- Heels:
  - Cuban, 213
  - high, 211-213
- Height:
  - increasing, 135-137, 251
  - lines lessening, 225-229
  - modifying, 214-241
- Hemlines:
  - concealing diaphragm, 174-176
  - effects on feet, 213
  - pointed, 139
- Henna, 68
- High:
  - collars, 215
  - heels, 211-213
- High-school age, 267-281

- High-waisted dress, 214
- Hips:
- concealing large, 160-167
  - shoulder proportion to, 132
  - swathed, 163-164
  - V-and U-shapes for, 166-167
- Hollows, skin, 313
- Hoops, 21-22
- Horizontal lines, 39-40, 138, 141, 162-165, 184-186, 247
- Hose supporters, 262
- Hosiery:
- color uniformity in, 205-208, 212
  - light, 205
  - silk, 213
- Hue:
- colors and skin, 81
  - contrast of, 113, 116-118
  - eye, 78-79
  - matching eye and costume, 71-72, 115
  - rouge, 55-56, 326
  - vivid, 59-60
- I
- Individual coloring:
- analysis of, 74-80, 108-109
  - cool, 81-87
  - enhancing, 109
  - hats and, 64
  - intermediate type of, 96-103
  - make-up for, 108
  - nondescript, 3, 62
  - repetition of, 3
  - warm, 88-95
- Infants' clothing, individualized, 257-266
- Intensity:
- color, 158
  - contrast of color, 114
  - eye, 78-79
- Interest, color, 257-259
- Intermediate type coloring, colors for, 96-103
- Irregular features:
- beautifying, 7, 12, 28-29
  - hairdress for, 14-15
- Ivory beads, 61
- J
- Jabots:
- concealing figure, 180-181
  - length of, 172-174
  - long, draped, 186
  - modifying large bust, 188
- Jackets:
- bolero, 144
  - fingertip, 237
  - length of, 143-145, 167, 219-220, 237-238
  - shape of, 170-173
  - short, 219-220, 237-238
- Jade, 117-118
- Jewelry:
- and necklines, 16, 24
  - costume design and, 16
  - costumes, 112
  - shaping face by, 16-24
- Joining skirt and bodice, 165-167
- Junior girl, apparel for, 267-281
- Junior types of girls, 274-279



## K

Kimono sleeves, 191-192  
 Knitted fabrics, 269  
 Knots, over abdomen, 177-178

## L

Lace lining, 204  
 Lapels:  
   coat, 31, 33-34  
   fur over, 31  
 Lapis lazuli, 117-118  
 Latin type, colors for, 92-95  
 Legs, beautifying, 133, 205  
 Lemon rinse, 68  
 Length of:  
   blouse, 234, 236-237  
   coat, 143-145  
   jacket, 143-145, 167, 219-220, 237-238  
   skirt, 234, 236-237  
 Light-colored blouse, 189-190  
 Light color values, 61-62, 156-157  
 Light footwear, 212  
 Light hair, combing, 12  
 Light hosiery, 205  
 Lightweight fabrics, 203-204  
 Lines:  
   combined, 233, 236  
   curved, 165-167, 186-188, 252  
   diagonal, 136-137, 139, 253-254  
   dress, 323  
   emphasis of, 4, 45-46  
   following facial contours, 42-43  
   hat, 145-147

Lines (*Cont.*):

  horizontal, 39-40, 141, 148, 162-165, 184-186, 247  
   irregular horizontal hat, 39-40  
   lessening height, 225-229  
   manipulation of, 3  
   narrow center, 135-137  
   oblique, 165-167  
   oval, 167  
   perpendicular, 135-137, 165, 186, 235-236  
   pointed, 139, 141, 143, 167, 253-254  
   rounded, 186-187  
   shoulder, 245  
   straight, 162, 252-253  
   straight hat, 38-40  
   transitional, 46-47  
   U-, 166-167  
   V-, 166-167, 188

## Lingerie, 169

## Lips, color of, 78

## Lipstick:

  changing mouth by, 57-58  
   color of, 65, 319  
 Little girls, clothes for, 257-266

## Long:

  boleros, 170-172  
   capes, 196  
   coat, 238  
   jabots, 186  
   shoes, 207-211  
   skirts, 220  
   sleeves, 141  
 Loose:  
   bodice, 200-201  
   garments, 179-180

Loose (*Cont.*):

sleeves, 199-200

Loose-fold dresses, 187-189

Low neckline, 194-195, 235

## Luster:

eye, 78-79

hair, 68

## M

## Make-up:

eye, 70-71

for dark eyes, 98

for elderly women, 301-302

for individual coloring, 108

matching skin, 55-58

Mannish haircut, 7

Mascara, 319

Massage, hair, 68

Masses at back, 193-194

Materials, transparent, 187

## Maternity:

corsets, 180

wear, 178-182

Mature-type girl, 277-278

Maturity in straight lines,

252-253

Medium skin, colors for, 99

## Middle age:

apparel for, 290-300

hairdress for, 6, 293-297

hats for, 297-300

simplicity for, 292-293

Minks, brown, 121-122

Modes, for elderly women,

314-316

## Mood:

hair adaptation to, 5

line adaptation to, 251-254

Motion study, figure, 325-326

Mouth, alteration by lipstick,

57-58

Muscles, sagging, 168

## N

Nail polish, colored, 65

Narrow skirts, 184-185, 212

Narrow sleeves, 141

Natural-looking hair, 6

## Navy-blue:

apparel, 120-121

coat, 120-121

hats, 120-121

shoes, 120

## Neck:

hair covering, 9-10

thin, 10, 17-19, 34

## Necklaces:

choker, 17-18

dark, 62

facial contour and, 3, 16-20

modifying necklines, 24

## Necklines:

and face, 3, 24-35

closely fitted, 184-186, 188

for elderly women, 307-312

hats and, 24

jewelry and, 16, 24

low, 26, 194-195, 235

necklaces modifying, 24

round, 25, 27, 194-195, 217

scarfs beautifying, 24, 29-

31

square, 25-26, 186

V-, 26-27, 138-139, 187, 219,

247, 322

Neutral blonde, 82-85

Neutralized colors, 158

## Nose:

- emphasizing, 7, 13, 47-49
- turned-up, 47-48

## O

- Oblique lines, 165-167
- Olive brunette, colors for, 92-95
- Opaque fabrics, 203-204
- Opera pumps, 209, 212
- Optical illusion, 130-147, 246
- Ornaments, facial contour and, 16-23
- Outdoor clothes, 119-120, 211, 213
- Oval:
  - shapes, 166-167
  - simulation of face, 3-5, 15, 24
- Overgrown girl, 277-278
- Oxfords, 206, 211

## P

- Pageboy bob, 11
- Pale blonde, 82-85
- Pale complexions, rouge hues for, 59-60
- Panels:
  - center, 135
  - side, 136-137
- Passive colors, 109
- Pearl beads, 61
- Peasant blouses, 191
- Pendant earrings, 22-23
- Perpendicular lines:
  - fabric with, 202-203, 235-236
  - increasing height by, 135-137, 165, 186

## Personality:

- accenting, 282-286
- costume background for, 3
- feminine, 286-287
- Peters, Dr. Lulu Hunt, 131
- Petite charm, emphasizing, 232-241
- Petite girl, 276
- Petite women:
  - accessories for, 240-241
  - footwear for, 241
  - hats for, 239-240
  - veils for, 45
- Physical features, non-descript, 3
- Pigmentation:
  - color adaptation to eye, 67, 70-73
  - color adaptation to hair, 67-70
  - color adaptation to skin, 54-66
- Pinkish-gray apparel, 122
- Pins, changing facial contours by, 16-17
- Plain surface garments, 179
- Pleated skirt, 29, 215
- Pockets, 321
- Pointed:
  - cap, 143, 196
  - collars, 27-28, 32-33, 143
  - drapes, 139
  - hemlines, 139
  - lines, 139, 141, 143, 167
  - seamings, 138-139
- Pointed lines, subtle effect of, 253-254
- Polish, colored nail, 65

## Posture:

effect of good, 131-132, 168,

214

growing girl's, 261-262

Powder, matching color back-

ground, 55

Printed fabrics, 154-156

Prints, size of, 154-156

## Profile:

hairdress, 13-14

view, 320

## Proportion:

body and head, 130-131

shoulder and hips, 132

## Pumps:

opera, 209, 212

strapless, 209

## R

Raglan sleeves, 191-192

Rating scale, color readings

by, 74-80

Red-haired types, colors for,

89-93

Related colors, 115-116

## Repetition:

features emphasized by, 46-

47

lines emphasized by, 45-46

Revers, 180-181

Rinse, acid, 68

Rotund girl, 278-279

## Rouge:

hue, 326

matching skin, 55-56

placement of, 57

## Round:

cap, 221

collar, 25, 27, 143

Round (*Cont.*):

necklines, 25, 27, 194-195,

217

Rounded lines at waist, 186-

187

Round features, beautifying,

4-5

## Round shoulders:

cap, concealing, 196-197

collars concealing, 195-196

earrings touching, 23

hair styles concealing, 198

hats modifying, 197-198

lines improving, 191-198

Ruffles, 29

## S

Sallowness, minimizing, 59-

61

Scale, keeping in, 239-241

## Scarfs:

and face, 3

beautifying necklines, 24,

29-31

color interest by, 112

concealing arms, 201-202

concealing diaphragm by,

172-174

dark, 62

fur, 62, 241

shape of, 193

## Seamings:

pointed, 138-139

V-, 138-139, 187

Seams, shoulder, 192-193

Self-analysis, 4

Self-color collar, 143

Self-confidence, 326

Set-in sleeves, 191-192, 202



- Shampooing, 68  
 Shapeless garments, 179-180  
 Shawl collar, long, 34-35  
 Shingled hair, 7  
 Shiny fabrics, 148-149, 187, 312-313  
 Shoes:  
   black, 119-120  
   brown, 121  
   color uniformity in, 204-208, 212  
   for elderly women, 317  
   for petite women, 241  
   for short, heavy women, 249-250  
   golf, 211, 213  
   large women's, 230-231  
   light, 212  
   long, slender, 207-211  
   navy-blue, 120  
   sport, 211, 213  
   square tip, 210-211  
   strapped, 206-207, 209-210, 213  
   striking, 3  
   walking, 211, 213  
   wing tip, 210-211  
   with thick soles, 207  
 Shopping, clothes, 127  
 Short boleros, 170-172  
 Short face, beautifying, 4-5  
 Short girl, 278-279  
 Short, heavy women, 142-143, 241-250  
 Short jackets, 219-220, 237-238  
 Shortness, modifying, 232-250  
 Short skirt, 215, 217, 234, 236  
 Short sleeves, 140, 142  
 Short, stout women, hats for, 248-249  
 Short, thin women, 141, 232-241  
 Shoulders:  
   closely fitted, 184-186  
   concealing round, 191-198  
   flowers at, 3, 24, 193  
   hip proportion to, 132  
   lines, 245  
   seams, 192-193  
   supports, 262-263  
 Side panels, 136-137  
 Side-parting:  
   high, 8, 11-12  
   low, 15  
 Silhouette:  
   broad-base triangular, 160-162  
   color adaptation to, 148, 156-159  
   concealing, 150-151, 156-158  
   equalizing, 181  
   improving, 127-254  
   revealing, 148-149, 152-158  
   texture and, 148-156  
 Silk hosiery, 213  
 Silvery hair, colors for, 104-111, 122  
 Simplicity:  
   in hairdressing, 5-6, 14  
   in straight lines, 252-253  
   of apparel, 292-293  
   of dress, 241  
 Size:  
   color effect on, 148, 156-159  
   decreasing, 150, 157-158

Size (*Cont.*):

- increasing, 148-151, 156-158
- maternity wear, 181-182
- modification of, 13-14, 127-254
- scaling prints to, 156
- texture effects on, 148-156

## Skin:

- adaptation of colors worn to, 54-66
- cool, 97-103
- discolorations, 313
- hue, 81
- make-up matching, 55-58
- medium, 99
- powder matching, 55
- rouge matching, 55-56
- tones, 76-78
- wrinkles, 313
- yellow in, 59-61

## Skirt:

- and blouse contrasts, 237-238
- and bodice joining, 165-167
- close, 212
- full, 162, 181, 214
- horizontal lines of, 184-186, 247
- length of, 234, 236-237
- long, 220
- low, full, 181
- narrow, 184-185, 212
- pleated, 215
- short, 215, 217, 234, 236

## Sleeveless dress, 142, 201-202

## Sleeves:

- close-fitting, 140-142, 215
- color of, 142

Sleeves (*Cont.*):

- kimono, 191-192
- long, 141
- loose, 199-200
- narrow, 141
- raglan, 191-192
- set-in, 191-192, 202
- short, 140, 142
- wide, 140-141

## Slender:

- girl, 276-277
- shoes, 207-211

## Slenderness:

- achieving effects of, 251
- modification of, 20, 44-45, 214-221, 232-241

## Soft:

- collars, 186, 188
- fabrics, 203-204

## Soft textures, for petite women, 239

## Soles, thick shoe, 207

## Solid girl, 278

## Sophistication, 253-254, 276

## Spectacles, shadowing, 52-53

## Sport:

- clothes, 119-120
- shoes, 211, 213

## Sportswear, collar for, 28

## Spring apparel, 121

## Square:

- collars, 143
- necklines, 25-26, 186
- tip shoe, 210-211

## Square face, beautifying, 4-5

## Stiff fabrics, 149-151

## Stiff hats, softening effect of, 44

- Stout women:  
   colors for, 158-159, 243  
   footwear for, 249-250  
   hats for, 248-249  
   improving figure of, 241-250  
   textures for, 243
- Straight-line dresses, 162
- Straight lines, dignity in, 252-253
- Strapped shoes, 206-207, 209-210, 213
- Straps:  
   curved, 209-210  
   wide shoe, 206-207, 209-210
- Strong color, costumes of, 3
- Styles:  
   for elderly women, 314-316  
   modified princess, 233  
   new, 322  
   quaint, 232-233  
   softening, 15
- Suits:  
   close-fitting, 216  
   severely tailored, 227
- Summer apparel, 121
- Supports:  
   hose, 262  
   shoulder, 262-263
- Swathed hips, 163-164
- T
- Tall girl, 276-277
- Tall, heavy women:  
   fabrics for, 222-229  
   footwear for, 230-231  
   hats for, 229-230  
   textures for, 222-224
- Tallness, modification of, 214-231
- Tartaric acid, 68
- Textures:  
   adaptation to silhouette, 148-156  
   analyzing hair, 77-79  
   and color contrasts, 179  
   colors changed by, 63-64  
   dress, 323  
   dull, 149-150  
   for stout women, 243  
   for tall, heavy women, 222-224  
   shiny, 148-149, 187  
   soft, 239  
   transparent, 187
- Thigh, size of, 133
- Thin fabrics, 203-204
- Thin face, beautifying, 5, 10-13, 15, 17-21, 24-29, 34, 322
- Thin neck, beautifying, 10, 17-19, 34
- Thinness, modification of, 20, 44-45, 214-221
- Throat, collar open at, 29-30
- Tidiness, 264
- Tie, ascot, 31
- Tight:  
   collars, 215  
   sleeves, 215  
   suits, 216
- Tints, flesh, 59, 61
- Tones, skin, 76-78
- Training hair, 5-6
- Transitional lines, 46-47
- Transparent fabrics, 152-156, 187, 203-204

- Trimmings:  
  concealing round shoulders,  
    193-194  
  hat, 112  
Tunic, short, 136  
Turban:  
  as height influence, 239-240  
  draped with irregular line,  
    39-40  
  narrow, 36-37  
  straight, 39  
Turned-up nose, 47-48  
Turquoise, 117-118  
Tweeds, 269
- U
- U-lines, 167  
Underclothing, girl's, 262  
Underwaist, 263  
Underwear, 263  
Upper arm, hiding large, 199-  
  204
- V
- Value:  
  contrasts, 69-70, 113-114  
  dark color, 62  
  eye, 78-79  
  high color, 59  
  light color, 61-62  
  low color, 59  
Veils:  
  for slender women, 44-45  
  types of, 43-45  
Vestee fronts, 187  
Vinegar rinse, 68  
Vivid blonde, colors for, 83-  
  86  
Vivid brunette, colors for,  
  91-94  
Vivid colors:  
  for white hair, 107-111  
  hair and, 70  
Vivid hues, 59-60, 158  
V-lines:  
  at waist, 177-178, 188  
  modifying bust, 186-187  
V-necklines, 26-27, 138-139,  
  187, 219, 247, 322  
V-seamings, 138-139, 187  
V-shaped collars, 143  
V-shapes, with vestee fronts,  
  187  
V-yoke, 247
- W
- Waist:  
  curved lines at, 188  
  straight hanging, 196-197  
  under, 263  
  V-line at, 177-178, 188  
Waistline, 133, 236-237  
Walking shoes, 211, 213  
Warm coloring, colors for,  
  88-95  
Warm colors:  
  combined cool and, 116-  
    118, 158-159  
  hair and, 70  
Warmth of clothes, 265  
Waves, hair, 9, 13-15  
Wear, maternity, 178-182  
Weight:  
  control, 131  
  gaining, 322  
  losing, 322



Weight (*Cont.*):

- modification of, 222-231, 241-250
- normal, 131
- of clothes, 265
- of dress, 169-170

## White hair:

- colors for, 104-111, 122
- vivid color for, 107-111

## Wide belt, 238

## Wide-brimmed hats, 160, 240

## Wide sleeves, 140-141

## Wide straps, 206-207, 209-210

## Width, increasing facial, 7-11, 17-26, 32-33, 40-42

## Wine-color apparel, 123

## Wing tip shoe, 210-211

## Winter apparel, 121

## Women:

- accenting individuality of, 282-286
- ages of, 104-111, 257-322
- apparel of middle-aged, 290-300
- apparel of young, 282-289
- colors for elderly, 104-111
- colors for stout, 158-159
- dress for elderly, 301-317
- dress for energetic, 287-289
- middle-aged, 6
- petite, 232-241
- self-analysis of, 4

Women (*Cont.*):

- short, heavy, 142-143, 241-250
  - short, slender, 141, 232-241
  - smart business, 318-326
  - tall, heavy, 222-231
  - tall, slender, 214-221
  - thin, 20, 44-45, 214-221
  - very feminine, 286-287
  - vitalizing, 104-111
  - white-haired, 122
- Woolen fabrics, 243
- World War, 7
- Worsted, 243
- Wrapover models, 178-179
- Wrinkles, removing, 313

## Y

- Yellow, minimizing skin, 59-61
- Yellow hair, colors for, 97-98, 102-103
- Yokes, 186, 247
- Young face, hairdress for, 6
- Young girls, apparel of, 267-281
- Young women:
  - accenting individuality of, 282-286
  - apparel of, 282-289
- Youthful girl, 275-277







University of  
Connecticut  
Libraries

---



**39153027771627**



